

UNIVERSIDADE DE SÃO PAULO

Instituto de Ciências Matemáticas e de Computação

Algorithms for Maximum Covering by Ellipses Problems

Danilo França Tedeschi

Tese de Doutorado do Programa de Pós-Graduação em Ciências de Computação e Matemática Computacional (PPG-CCMC)

SERVIÇO DE PÓS-GRADUAÇÃO DO ICMC-USP

Data de Depósito:

Assinatura: _____

Danilo Francisco Tedeschi

Algorithms for Maximum Covering by Ellipses Problems

Thesis submitted to the Institute of Mathematics and Computer Sciences – ICMC-USP – in accordance with the requirements of the Computer and Mathematical Sciences Graduate Program, for the degree of Doctor in Science. *EXAMINATION BOARD PRESENTATION COPY*

Concentration Area: Computer Science and Computational Mathematics

Advisor: Profa. Dra. Marina Andretta

USP – São Carlos
March 2020

Danilo Franoso Tedeschi

Algoritmos para Problemas de Cobertura Mxima por Elipses

Tese apresentada ao Instituto de Cincias
Matemticas e de Computao – ICMC-USP,
como parte dos requisitos para obteno do ttulo
de Doutor em Cincias – Cincias de Computao
e Matemtica Computacional. *EXEMPLAR DE
DEFESA*

rea de Concentrao: Cincias de Computao e
Matemtica Computacional

Orientadora: Profa. Dra. Marina Andretta

USP – So Carlos
Maro de 2020

ABSTRACT

TEDESCHI, D. F. **Algorithms for Maximum Covering by Ellipses Problems**. 2020. [118](#) p. Tese (Doutorado em Ciências – Ciências de Computação e Matemática Computacional) – Instituto de Ciências Matemáticas e de Computação, Universidade de São Paulo, São Carlos – SP, 2020.

Maximum covering by ellipses is an optimization problem where one wants to place fixed shape ellipses on the plane to cover demand points maximizing a function depending on the value of covered points. We propose new exact algorithms for two versions of this problem, one where the ellipses have to be parallel to the coordinate axis, and another where they can be freely rotated. Besides finding optimal solutions for previously published instances, including the ones where no optimal solution was known, both algorithms proposed by us were able to obtain optimal solutions for some new larger instances having with up to seven hundred demand points and five ellipses.

Keywords: Optimization, Planar Maximal Covering Location Problem, Maximum Covering by Ellipses.

LIST OF FIGURES

| | |
|---|----|
| Figure 1 – A non-axis-parallel ellipse and its foci points. | 23 |
| Figure 2 – The ellipse as a parametric curve. | 24 |
| Figure 3 – Plot of function L in the interval $[-7, 7]$ | 25 |
| Figure 4 – The rotated ellipse. | 26 |
| Figure 5 – The representation of a complex number on two dimensions. | 27 |
| Figure 6 – Three disks that have non-empty pairwise intersection among them, but no common intersection. | 35 |
| Figure 7 – Three disks and their intersection points. | 36 |
| Figure 8 – The intersection list of a disk with three other disks. | 37 |
| Figure 9 – The intersection list of a disk with three other disks. | 45 |
| Figure 10 – Three ellipses and their intersection points | 51 |
| Figure 11 – Determining $\Gamma_+(1, 2)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 2)$ | 52 |
| Figure 12 – Transforming a solution of E3P into a solution of the circumradius problem. | 57 |
| Figure 13 – The maximum interpolation error. | 62 |
| Figure 14 – The maximum absolute value of the last coefficient interpolation. | 63 |
| Figure 15 – An instance of E3P with four solutions. | 67 |
| Figure 16 – An instance of E3P with six solutions. | 68 |
| Figure 17 – The maximum and average error for instances with known solutions. | 68 |
| Figure 18 – The distance of the roots to the unit circle. | 69 |
| Figure 19 – The error measured on solutions found by Algorithm 7. | 69 |
| Figure 20 – An optimal solution before and after applying Lemma 7.1. | 73 |
| Figure 21 – A (E, u, v) -feasible angle and a not (E, u, v) -feasible angle. | 74 |
| Figure 22 – A visualization of Lemma 7.2. | 76 |
| Figure 23 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance AB120. | 80 |
| Figure 24 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance AB108. | 88 |
| Figure 25 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA04. | 89 |
| Figure 26 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA21. | 90 |
| Figure 27 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA37. | 91 |
| Figure 28 – Optimal solutions for instances TA44 and TA45. | 91 |

LIST OF ALGORITHMS

| | |
|---|----|
| Algorithm 1 – Algorithm for MWC. | 38 |
| Algorithm 2 – Algorithm that returns a CLS for a disk. | 39 |
| Algorithm 3 – Algorithm that returns a CLS for a disk. | 46 |
| Algorithm 4 – Algorithm for MCE | 48 |
| Algorithm 5 – Algorithm for MCE | 54 |
| Algorithm 6 – Algorithm for MCE- k | 54 |
| Algorithm 7 – Algorithm for E3P. | 66 |
| Algorithm 8 – Algorithm that constructs a CLS for an ellipse. | 79 |
| Algorithm 9 – Algorithm for MCER | 79 |
| Algorithm 10 – Algorithm for MCER- k | 81 |

LIST OF TABLES

| | |
|---|-----|
| Table 1 – The ZGEEV’s parameter list. | 84 |
| Table 2 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances CM1-CM9 obtained by Algorithm 6. . . . | 111 |
| Table 3 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances CM1-CM9 obtained by Algorithm 10. . . | 111 |
| Table 4 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances AB001-AB060 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 112 |
| Table 5 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances AB061-AB120 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 113 |
| Table 6 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances AB001-AB060 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 114 |
| Table 7 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances AB061-AB120 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 115 |
| Table 8 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA001-TA007 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 116 |
| Table 9 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA001-TA007 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 116 |
| Table 10 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 116 |
| Table 11 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 117 |
| Table 12 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 117 |
| Table 13 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 118 |
| Table 14 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6. . | 118 |
| Table 15 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10. | 118 |

CONTENTS

| | | |
|-------|--|----|
| 1 | INTRODUCTION | 17 |
| 2 | NOTATION AND PRELIMINARIES | 21 |
| 2.1 | Elliptical and Euclidean norm functions | 21 |
| 2.2 | Disk | 21 |
| 2.3 | Ellipse | 22 |
| 2.3.1 | <i>Axis-parallel ellipse</i> | 23 |
| 2.3.2 | <i>The distance between points of an ellipse-line intersection</i> | 24 |
| 2.3.3 | <i>Non-axis-parallel ellipse</i> | 25 |
| 2.3.4 | <i>Notation</i> | 26 |
| 2.4 | Complex numbers | 27 |
| 2.5 | Polynomials and their roots | 28 |
| 2.6 | Real trigonometric polynomial | 29 |
| 3 | MAXIMUM COVERING BY DISKS | 31 |
| 3.1 | Definition | 31 |
| 3.1.1 | <i>CLS and CIPS</i> | 32 |
| 3.2 | Related work | 32 |
| 3.3 | One disk version | 32 |
| 3.4 | Maximum Weight Clique | 33 |
| 3.4.1 | <i>An algorithm for the Maximum Weight Clique Problem</i> | 35 |
| 3.5 | An algorithm for MCD | 38 |
| 4 | MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES | 41 |
| 4.1 | Definition | 41 |
| 4.2 | Related work | 42 |
| 4.3 | Maximum Weight Clique | 42 |
| 4.4 | From MWC to MCE | 44 |
| 4.5 | An algorithm for MCE | 46 |
| 4.6 | Determining α_{ij}^+ and α_{ij}^- | 46 |
| 5 | MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES | 49 |
| 5.1 | Definition | 49 |
| 5.2 | Related work | 50 |

| | | |
|---------|--|----|
| 5.3 | One Ellipse Version | 50 |
| 5.4 | Determining $\Gamma_+(i, j)$ and $\Gamma_-(i, j)$ | 51 |
| 5.5 | An algorithm for MCE | 52 |
| 5.6 | Adding facility cost | 53 |
| 6 | DETERMINING EVERY LOCATION OF AN ELLIPSE GIVEN ITS SHAPE AND THREE POINTS | 55 |
| 6.1 | Definition | 55 |
| 6.2 | Transforming the problem | 56 |
| 6.2.1 | <i>A circumradius problem</i> | 56 |
| 6.2.2 | <i>The number of solutions of E3P</i> | 57 |
| 6.3 | An attempt using the conic general equation | 58 |
| 6.4 | An approximation method | 59 |
| 6.4.1 | <i>Chebyshev polynomial</i> | 59 |
| 6.4.2 | <i>Chebyshev interpolation</i> | 60 |
| 6.4.3 | <i>Testing different interpolant degrees</i> | 62 |
| 6.5 | Converting ξ into a polynomial | 63 |
| 6.5.1 | <i>Real polynomial</i> | 63 |
| 6.5.2 | <i>Complex polynomial</i> | 64 |
| 6.5.2.1 | <i>Further improvements</i> | 65 |
| 6.6 | An algorithm for E3P | 65 |
| 6.6.1 | <i>Instances with six and four solutions</i> | 67 |
| 6.6.2 | <i>Numerical Stability</i> | 67 |
| 7 | MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES WITH ROTATION PROBLEM | 71 |
| 7.1 | Definition | 71 |
| 7.2 | An optimal and finite set of solutions | 72 |
| 7.3 | An algorithm for MCER | 78 |
| 7.3.1 | <i>Adding facility cost</i> | 80 |
| 8 | NUMERICAL EXPERIMENTS | 83 |
| 8.1 | Implementation | 83 |
| 8.1.1 | <i>Determining the eigenvalues of a matrix</i> | 83 |
| 8.1.2 | <i>Symbolic computation</i> | 84 |
| 8.2 | Some details and improvements | 85 |
| 8.2.1 | <i>CLS construction</i> | 85 |
| 8.2.2 | <i>Backtracking</i> | 86 |
| 8.3 | Results for known instances | 87 |
| 8.3.1 | <i>MCE-k</i> | 87 |

| | | |
|--------------|-----------------------------------|-----|
| 8.3.2 | <i>MCER-k</i> | 88 |
| 8.4 | New instances | 88 |
| 9 | CONCLUSION | 93 |
| BIBLIOGRAPHY | | 95 |
| APPENDIX A | COMPLEX POLYNOMIAL'S COEFFICIENTS | 99 |
| A.1 | c_0 | 99 |
| A.2 | c_2 | 101 |
| A.3 | c_4 | 102 |
| A.4 | c_6 | 104 |
| A.5 | c_8 | 104 |
| A.6 | c_{10} | 106 |
| A.7 | c_{12} | 107 |
| APPENDIX B | TABLES OF RESULTS | 111 |

INTRODUCTION

The Minimum Covering Problem – also known as just the Set Cover Problem –, and the Maximal Covering Problem are the two main types of optimal covering problems found in the literature ([KARATAS; RAZI; TOZAN, 2016](#)).

One of the 21 Karp’s NP-Complete problems¹ ([KARP, 1972](#)), the Minimum Covering Problem is very well explored and considered to be a classic. Given a demand set along with a collection of subsets of the demand set, the problem is to determine the minimum number of elements from the collection of subsets needed to cover the whole demand set. One of its most famous examples is the Minimum Vertex Cover defined over graphs, where the vertex set has to be covered by a subset of edges.

The second type of covering problems arose from the fact that covering almost all the demand set can be a lot cheaper than having to cover it all ([QUILES; MARÍN, 2015](#)). This second type is known as Maximal Covering Location Problem (MCLP) and was introduced in [Church and Velle \(1974\)](#). In this first study, the author defined the problem on graphs, and the objective was to maximize the coverage of a demand set, which was a subset of the graph’s vertices, by choosing the location of a facility set, which covered any vertex within a given coverage radius.

Just like the Minimum Covering Problem, MCLP is NP-Hard ([HATTA *et al.*, 2013](#)) and both deterministic, using integer programming, and heuristic methods have been proposed to solve it. A very complete survey of developments in this area can be found in [ReVelle, Eiselt and Daskin \(2008\)](#).

In [Church \(1984\)](#), a new kind of MCLP named Planar Maximal Covering Location Problem (PMCLP) was introduced. Unlike its predecessor, this version of the problem was not defined on graphs. Instead, on PMCLP, the demand set and the facilities are located in \mathbb{R}^2 , and a facility’s coverage area is determined by a distance function. Initially, the Euclidean distance was

¹ The decision version, which asks if there is a cover of size k , is NP-Complete.

considered and the idea behind the method proposed in Church (1984) was to convert an instance of PMCLP into an instance of MCLP, and then utilize any of the previous developed exact methods to obtain a solution for PMCLP. This reduction was done by identifying a Candidate Locations Set (CLS), which represented the possible locations that needed to be evaluated for every facility, such that the optimal solution could be found. From the CLS, a network was built on which MCLP could be applied. Generating the CLS specifically for the case of Euclidean distance will be described here on Chapter 3.

Furthermore, some variations of PMCLP can also be found in the literature: in Younies and Wesolowsky (2007), PMCLP was studied under the block norm distance; in Craparo *et al.* (2019), a mean-shift algorithm for large scale² PMCLP was proposed; and in Bansal and Kianfar (2017) a version with partial coverage and rectangular demand and facility zones was introduced.

PMCLP under Euclidean distance is also found in the literature as Maximum Covering by Disks (MCD). Early works only tackled the one-disk version of it. In Chazelle and Lee (1986), a $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ algorithm, which still stands as the best in terms of run-time complexity, was proposed beating the prior $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \log n)$ algorithm created by Drezner (1981). The m disks version of MCD was studied in Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled (2006), which had as its most important result a $(1 - \varepsilon)$ -approximation algorithm which runs in $\mathcal{O}(n \log n)$. To achieve its main goal, however, they developed a deterministic $\mathcal{O}(n^{2m-1} \log n)$ algorithm which gets employed into their approximation scheme. Additionally, in Aronov and Har-Peled (2008), one-disk maximum covering is proven to be 3SUM-HARD. This means that maximizing the number of points covered by a disk is as hard as finding three real numbers that sum to zero among n given real numbers.

We study two versions of PMCLP with elliptical coverage facilities in this work. For both of them, each ellipse is defined to have a fixed shape and an undefined location, which is part of the solution. In the first version, introduced in Canbolat and Massow (2009), all the ellipses are restricted to be axis-parallel, while in the second version, introduced in Andretta and Birgin (2013), this constraint is dropped, and all the ellipses can be freely rotated. The first version will be referred to as Maximum Cover by Ellipses Problem (MCEP) and the second one as Maximum Covering by Ellipses with Rotation Problem (MCERP).

The main practical motivation to study these two versions of PMCLP is that cellphone towers can have an elliptically shaped coverage area. Then, to determine what are the best locations to place m cellphone towers to maximize the amount of the population covered by their signal, an elliptical PMCLP is better-suited (CANBOLAT; MASSOW, 2009).

It is fair to say that PMCLP with elliptical coverage has not been vastly studied as only two articles have been found on it. In Canbolat and Massow (2009), a mixed-integer non-linear programming method was proposed as a first approach to the problem. For some instances, the

² Numerical experiments were done for up to 3000 points.

method took too long and did not find an optimal solution. Because of that, a heuristic method was developed using a technique called Simulated Annealing, which was able to obtain solutions for the instances proposed in that study. The problem was further explored in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#), which introduced the version where the ellipses can be freely rotated, to which an exact and a heuristic method was proposed, and developed a new method for the axis-parallel version of the problem, which was able to obtain optimal solutions for instances that the method proposed by [Canbolat and Massow \(2009\)](#) could not. The exact method for the version with rotation could not obtain optimal solutions within a predefined time limit for several instances, the heuristic method though returned solutions for every instance, and impressively enough, obtained optimal solutions for every verifiable instance.

Our work is structured in the following way: in [Chapter 2](#), some definitions and results that are used throughout the next chapters are introduced; in [Chapter 3](#), the maximum covering by disks problem is studied, and an algorithm is proposed for it; in [Chapter 5](#), the maximum covering by ellipses is introduced, and the algorithm for the disks case is adapted for it; in [Chapter 6](#) and [Chapter 7](#) the main results of our work are presented; in [Chapter 6](#), we introduce a new geometry problem and propose an algorithm for it; in [Chapter 7](#), we use the algorithm developed in [Chapter 6](#) to propose a new algorithm for MCERP; in [Chapter 8](#), numerical experiments are analyzed, and implementation details are given; finally, a conclusion is presented [Chapter 9](#), along with some suggestions of what can be done in future works on this subject; finally, a conclusion is presented [Chapter 9](#), along with some suggestions of what can be done in future works on this subject.

NOTATION AND PRELIMINARIES

Some definitions and results that are used throughout the text are given in this chapter.

2.1 Elliptical and Euclidean norm functions

A norm in \mathbb{R}^2 is a function that maps every vector onto a non-negative real number satisfying homogeneity and the triangle inequality.

Let $u \in \mathbb{R}^2$ be a vector, the Euclidean norm of u is defined as

$$||u||_2 = \sqrt{u^T u}.$$

The elliptical norm, also known as weighted norm, takes a 2 by 2 positive definite matrix as its parameter. This matrix can be seen as a linear transformation of the Euclidean norm. The elliptical norm of $u \in \mathbb{R}^2$ is defined as

$$||u||_Q = \sqrt{u^T Q u},$$

where Q is a 2 by 2 positive definite matrix. Note that the elliptical norm, when taking Q to be the identity matrix, becomes the Euclidean norm.

Determining the distance between two points, given a norm function, is done by calculating the norm of the vector defined by the difference between the two points. For example, the elliptical distance between the points $p, q \in \mathbb{R}^2$ is given by $||p - q||_Q$.

2.2 Disk

A circle (or circumference) is a set of points in \mathbb{R}^2 that have the same Euclidean distance, also known as radius, to another point, also referred to as the center of the circle. A unit circle is

a circle with radius equal to one.

A disk is the set of points bounded by a circle. In other words let $c \in \mathbb{R}^2$. A unit disk with center c is the set of every point $p \in \mathbb{R}^2$ which satisfies

$$\|p - c\|_2^2 \leq 1. \quad (2.1)$$

2.3 Ellipse

An ellipse is a curve which is categorized, along with the parabola and the hyperbola, as a conic section. They get this name because conic sections are curves resulted from the intersection of a right circular cone in \mathbb{R}^3 with a plane (BRANNAN; ESPLIN; GRAY, 1999). From that definition, an equation which describes any conic section is given as follows

$$Ax^2 + Bxy + Cy^2 + Dx + Ey + F = 0, \quad (2.2)$$

where $A, B, C, D, E, F \in \mathbb{R}$ are fixed and $x, y \in \mathbb{R}$. Distinguishing an ellipse from the other conic sections can be done using the condition

$$4AC - B^2 > 0.$$

More details about conic sections can be found in Ayoub (1993).

Assuming the center of an ellipse is $c \in \mathbb{R}^2$, then Equation 2.2 can be rewritten as a quadratic form as follows

$$(p - c)^T Q (p - c) = 1,$$

with $p \in \mathbb{R}^2$ and Q being a 2 by 2 positive definite matrix which carries the parameters of the ellipse. From Equation 2.2, Q can be defined as follows

$$Q = \begin{pmatrix} A & \frac{B}{2} \\ \frac{B}{2} & C \end{pmatrix}.$$

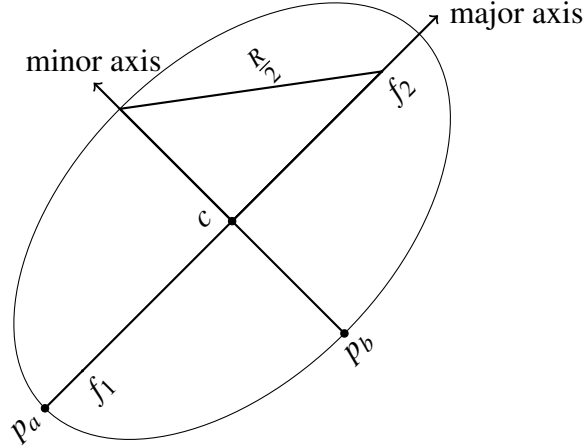
Note that asking Q to be positive definite is the same as asking $4AC - B^2$ to be positive. This makes us arrive at the following definition of the ellipse.

Definition 2.1. Let $c \in \mathbb{R}^2$ be the center of an ellipse and Q be a 2 by 2 positive definite matrix. An ellipse is the set of every point $p \in \mathbb{R}^2$ such that $\|p - c\|_Q^2 = (p - c)^T Q (p - c) = 1$. Also, a point p is considered covered by an ellipse if $\|p - c\|_Q^2 = (p - c)^T Q (p - c) \leq 1$.

An alternative way to define an ellipse, which can be seen as just a property derived from the definition above, is to begin its construction with two points called foci and a constant $R \in \mathbb{R}$, with R being greater than the Euclidean distance between the two foci points (see Figure 1). The ellipse is, then, defined as the set of points whose distance to the foci is equal to R . In other

words, let $f_1, f_2 \in \mathbb{R}^2$ be the two foci points, the ellipse is the set of every point $p \in \mathbb{R}^2$, such that $\|p - f_1\|_2 + \|p - f_2\|_2 = R$. It can be shown that this definition is equivalent to [Definition 2.1](#), with the coverage of a point p being equivalent to $\|p - f_1\|_2 + \|p - f_2\|_2 \leq R$.

Figure 1 – A non-axis-parallel ellipse and its foci points.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Also, in [Figure 1](#), the distance $a = \|p_a - c\|_2$, where p_a is one of the intersection points of the ellipse with the major axis, is called the semi-major, and the distance $b = \|p_b - c\|_2$, where p_b is one of the intersection points of the ellipse with the minor axis, is called the semi-minor. These two values are also referred to as the shape parameters of an ellipse. Finally, an ellipse is said to be axis-parallel if its major axis (see [Figure 1](#)), which is the line that passes through its two foci points, is parallel to the x -axis.

2.3.1 Axis-parallel ellipse

An axis-parallel ellipse centered at $c = (c_x, c_y)$ can be described using [Definition 2.1](#) with Q being a diagonal matrix ¹. This can be understood as a scaling transformation applied to the Euclidean norm.

Defining the matrix Q as

$$Q = \begin{pmatrix} \frac{1}{a^2} & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{b^2} \end{pmatrix},$$

then, starting from [Definition 2.1](#), we can obtain the following equation

¹ The only non-zero terms are in the main diagonal.

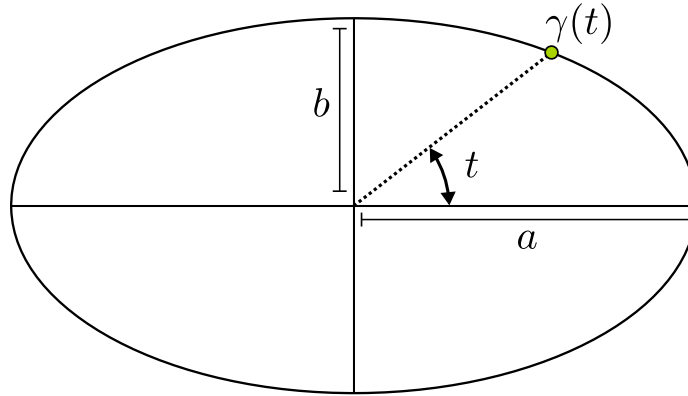
$$\begin{aligned}
(p-c)^T Q(p-c) &= 1 && \Rightarrow \\
\left(\frac{p_x - c_x}{a^2}, \frac{p_y - c_y}{b^2}\right)^T (p_x - c_x, p_y - c_y) &= 1 && \Rightarrow \\
\frac{(p_x - c_x)^2}{a^2} + \frac{(p_y - c_y)^2}{b^2} &= 1, && (2.3)
\end{aligned}$$

where $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$, are ellipse's shape parameters. Also, the coverage region is determined by just changing the equality to an inequality as follows

$$\frac{(p_x - c_x)^2}{a^2} + \frac{(p_y - c_y)^2}{b^2} \leq 1. \quad (2.4)$$

Another way to represent ellipses, which will be useful in some occasions, is through writing it as a curve function of the angle with its major axis (see [Figure 2](#)).

Figure 2 – The ellipse as a parametric curve.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Let $c \in \mathbb{R}^2$ be the center of an ellipse with shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$. Then $\gamma: [0, 2\pi) \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ defines a curve which maps every angle onto a point on the ellipse and it is defined as follows

$$\gamma(t) = \begin{cases} x(t) = a \cos t + c_x, \\ y(t) = b \sin t + c_y. \end{cases} \quad (2.5)$$

Also, its derivative with respect to t is given as follows

$$\gamma'(t) = \begin{cases} x'(t) = -a \sin t, \\ y'(t) = b \cos t. \end{cases} \quad (2.6)$$

2.3.2 The distance between points of an ellipse-line intersection

Consider an ellipse with shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, centered at the origin, and a line represented by the equation $y = mx + c$, with $m, c \in \mathbb{R}$. Suppose that this line intersects the

ellipse at least at one point. Plugging the line's equation into [Equation 2.3](#), it is possible to obtain the distance between the intersection points. The final expression is given by

$$D(m, c) = \frac{\sqrt{(a^2 m^2 + b^2 - c^2)(4a^2 b^2 (1 + m^2))}}{(a^2 m^2 + b^2)},$$

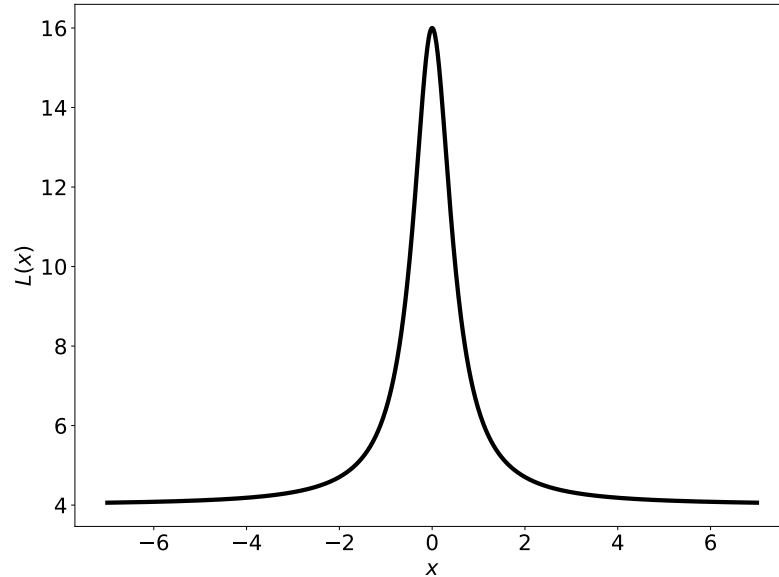
with $D : \mathbb{R}^2 \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being a function of the line parameters (m, c) . It is also possible to see that, when m is fixed, $D(m, c)^2$ is a parabola, and that $D(m, c)$ is maximized at $c = 0$. From that, we can conclude that if m is fixed, the line that has the most distant intersection points with an ellipse is the one that passes through the origin; and also, that $D(m, c)$ attains every value in the range $[0, D(m, 0)]$. Following that, we define a function $L : \mathbb{R} \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ as

$$L(m) := D(m, 0)^2 = \frac{(a^2 m^2 + b^2)(4a^2 b^2 (1 + m^2))}{(a^2 m^2 + b^2)^2}, \quad (2.7)$$

which describes the maximum distance between points of an ellipse-line intersection considering all lines with m angular coefficient.

It is possible, by calculating the derivatives, to conclude that L has its maximum at $m = 0$, is increasing in $[0, \infty)$, is decreasing in $(-\infty, 0]$, and attains every value in the interval $(4b^2, 4a^2]$. Notice that L never hits $4b^2$ because that is the distance between the intersection of the ellipse with a vertical line. In [Figure 3](#), an example of function L is shown with $(a, b) = (2, 1)$.

Figure 3 – Plot of function L in the interval $[-7, 7]$.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

2.3.3 Non-axis-parallel ellipse

A non-axis-parallel ellipse centered at $(c_x, c_y) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ can also be described by [Definition 2.1](#), nonetheless, in this work, a simpler equation is used instead. Besides the center and the

shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$; an angle of rotation $\theta \in \mathbb{R}$ is given representing the angle between the x -axis and the major axis of the ellipse. This can be seen on [Figure 4](#), where the dashed lines represent the ellipse's axes and the angle between the major-axis and the x -axis is displayed.

An ellipse rotated by θ can be transformed into an axis-parallel, and origin-centered ellipse by applying two linear transformations: translation to make its center be at $(0, 0)$, and rotation to make its major axis parallel to the x -axis. Reversing these transformations produces the following equation for a non-axis-parallel ellipse

$$\frac{((x - c_x) \cos \theta + (y - c_y) \sin \theta)^2}{a^2} + \frac{((x - c_x) \sin \theta - (y - c_y) \cos \theta)^2}{b^2} - 1 = 0. \quad (2.8)$$

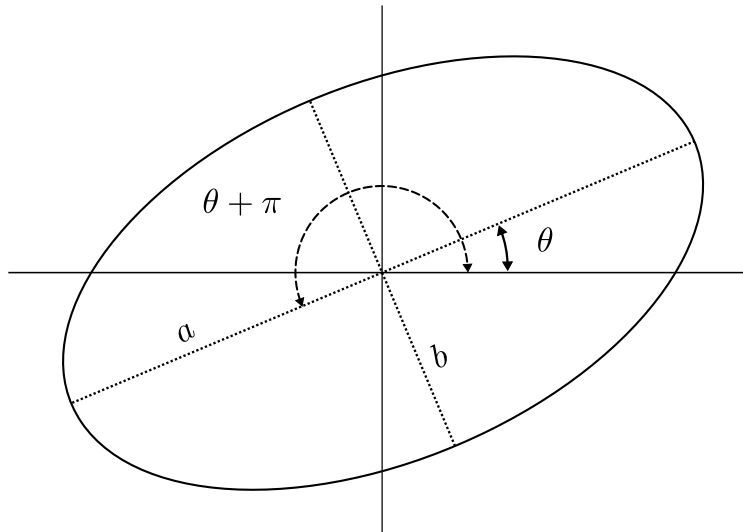
The coverage region of that same ellipse is given by every point $(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ that satisfies the following equation

$$\frac{((x - c_x) \cos \theta + (y - c_y) \sin \theta)^2}{a^2} + \frac{((x - c_x) \sin \theta - (y - c_y) \cos \theta)^2}{b^2} \leq 1, \quad (2.9)$$

which is the same as [Equation 2.8](#) with the equality sign ($=$) replaced by (\leq).

Another important property of ellipses is shown on [Figure 4](#). The two angles of rotation between the major axis and the x -axis (θ and $\theta + \pi$) are equivalent – they produce the same ellipse. This symmetry is true for any angle of rotation, which means that θ is equivalent to $\theta + k\pi$, $k \in \mathbb{Z}$. Therefore, to represent any ellipse, it is enough to specify the domain of θ as $[0, \pi)$.

Figure 4 – The rotated ellipse.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

2.3.4 Notation

As stated by [Definition 2.1](#), the word ellipse is used to refer to the set of points that satisfies the equality equation, which can be seen as the border of an ellipse's coverage area. For

this work, however, it is more convenient to refer directly to the coverage area of an ellipse and add a notation to express its border. For example, let E be an ellipse's coverage area, and $\mathcal{P} \subset \mathbb{R}^2$ a set of points, then $E \cap \mathcal{P}$ denotes the set of points from \mathcal{P} inside the coverage area of that ellipse. When we need to refer specifically to the border of E , we use the boundary operator: ∂E .

2.4 Complex numbers

The set of complex numbers \mathbb{C} can be seen as just an extension of the set of real numbers \mathbb{R} . A thorough introduction on this topic is out of the scope and we just go through some basic properties that are going to be used later in [Chapter 6](#).

Any complex number $z \in \mathbb{C}$ is composed of a real part $a \in \mathbb{R}$, and an imaginary part $b \in \mathbb{R}$, multiple of the imaginary unit $i = \sqrt{-1}$. This is expressed as $z = a + ib$. Because complex numbers are composed of two real numbers, mapping \mathbb{C} to \mathbb{R}^2 , as shown in [Figure 5](#), provides a good way to visualize the set of complex numbers. This is also a good way to visualize Euler's Formula. As it can be seen on [Figure 5](#), any complex number can be written in terms of its radius and polar angle as

$$z = re^{i\theta} = r(\cos \theta + i \sin \theta),$$

with r being the length of the vector determined by the point z on the complex plane and $\theta = \text{angle}(z)$ being its polar angle. Note that angle is a function from \mathbb{C} to $[0, 2\pi)$.

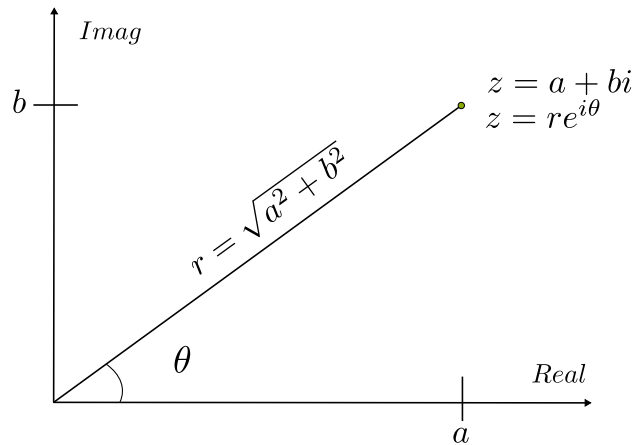


Figure 5 – The representation of a complex number on two dimensions.

The complex conjugate is another important operator that is utilized later. Let $z = a + bi \in \mathbb{C}$, then we refer to \bar{z} as the complex conjugate of z and it is defined as

$$\bar{z} = a - bi.$$

Lastly, two observations that are very important for the developments of [Chapter 6](#) need to be stated. Let $z \in \mathbb{C}$, then we have

$$\begin{aligned} \text{angle}(\bar{z}) &= 2\pi - \text{angle}(z), \\ \text{angle}(-z) &= \pi + \text{angle}(z). \end{aligned} \tag{2.10}$$

Checking the validity of these two equalities can be done by just observing the symmetry between the points defined by z , \bar{z} , and $-z$ on the plane.

2.5 Polynomials and their roots

In this work, we are mostly interested in univariate polynomials defined over the complex numbers. A function $p_n : \mathbb{C} \mapsto \mathbb{C}$ is a n -degree polynomial if it can be written as

$$p_n(z) = \sum_{k=0}^n a_k z^k, \tag{2.11}$$

with $a_0, \dots, a_n \in \mathbb{C}$. In this work, when a polynomial is written in the form of [Equation 2.11](#) we say that it is in the power form or in the monomial form.

The famous Abel-Ruffini Theorem (a proof can be seen in [Skopenkov \(2015\)](#)) states that for polynomials of degree higher than four, there is no closed formula² to determine their roots. Fortunately, a numerical approach exists for higher-degree polynomials which works really well in practice.

In [Horn and Johnson \(1986, p. 195\)](#) a theorem is presented which says that for every univariate polynomial of degree n , there exists a companion matrix which is a $n \times n$ matrix, such that its eigenvalues are the zeros of that polynomial. For example, the companion matrix of a degree-5 polynomial written as [Equation 2.11](#) is given by

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -\frac{a_0}{a_5} & -\frac{a_1}{a_5} & -\frac{a_2}{a_5} & -\frac{a_3}{a_5} & -\frac{a_4}{a_5} \end{bmatrix}.$$

Finding every eigenvalue of a matrix can be done using the QR algorithm, which runs in $\mathcal{O}(n^3)$ and uses $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ memory (a very complete introduction to it can be found in [Watkins \(2008\)](#)). The first step of the QR algorithm is to convert the input matrix into the Hessenberg form. This is done because matrices in the Hessenberg form maintain its form under the iterations of the algorithm. After that, the algorithm, under some assumptions, converges to the matrix's eigenvalues after $\mathcal{O}(n)$ iterations, each one taking $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ computations. Another method specific

² A formula with a finite number of $+$, $-$, \times , \div , $\sqrt{\cdot}$.

to companion matrices can be found in [Barel *et al.* \(2010\)](#). It uses the fact that companion matrices are already in the Hessenberg form to propose a $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ algorithm to find the roots of a n -degree polynomial.

In practice, LAPACK's ZGEEV routine is utilized (the user guide can be found in [Anderson *et al.* \(1999\)](#)), which is an implementation of the QR algorithm that returns every eigenvalue of a complex matrix.

2.6 Real trigonometric polynomial

The same definition found in [Powell \(1981, p. 150\)](#) for real trigonometric polynomials is given here. They are also referred to as truncated Fourier Series in [Boyd \(2006\)](#) and are given by

$$p_n(\theta) = \sum_{k=0}^n a_k \cos(k\theta) + \sum_{k=1}^n b_k \sin(k\theta). \quad (2.12)$$

We say that $p_n : \mathbb{R} \mapsto \mathbb{R}$ as defined by [Equation 2.12](#) is a n -degree real trigonometric polynomial. An important property is stated in [Powell \(1981, p. 150\)](#), which says that a n -degree polynomial can have up to $2n$ distinct roots on the interval $[0, 2\pi)$. It also says that a function written in the format

$$\cos^j \theta \sin^k \theta, \quad j, k \in \mathbb{Z}_+,$$

can be transformed into a real trigonometric polynomial of degree $j + k$. Therefore, for some $\{c_{j,k} \in \mathbb{R} : 0 \leq j + k \leq n\}$, the expression

$$\sum_{0 \leq j+k \leq n} c_{j,k} \cos^j \theta \sin^k \theta, \quad (2.13)$$

also represents a n -degree real trigonometric polynomial.

MAXIMUM COVERING BY DISKS

In this chapter, we introduce a version of the classical Euclidean norm PMCLP, where each facility has a given coverage radius. We refer to this problem as Maximum Covering by Disks (MCD). We also propose an algorithm for it to later adapt it for the elliptical PMCLP in the next chapter.

3.1 Definition

An instance of MCD is given by a set of n demand points $\mathcal{P} := \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, with $p_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$; a set of weights $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_j \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being the weight of point p_j ; and m disks given by their radii $\mathcal{R} := \{r_1, \dots, r_m\}$, with $r_j \in \mathbb{R}_{> 0}$. Additionally, to make the text more clear, we define a set of m disks as $\mathcal{D} := \{D_1, \dots, D_m\}$, with $D_j : \mathbb{R}^2 \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ being a function that takes the center where the j -th disk is located as input, and returns its coverage region as defined by [Equation 2.1](#).

A solution for an instance of MCD is determined by $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_m) \in \mathbb{R}^{2m}$, which specifies the center of every disk in \mathcal{D} . Let $w : 2^{\mathcal{P}} \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ be a function, which takes a subset of \mathcal{P} and returns the sum of the weights of every point in it, defined as

$$w(A) = \sum_{j: p_j \in A} w_j. \quad (3.1)$$

Then an optimal solution of MCD is formulated as a solution of

$$\max_Q w \left(\bigcup_{j=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap D_j(q_j) \right).$$

It is worth mentioning that MCD is a slightly different PMCLP than the one introduced in the first study on the subject in [Church \(1984\)](#). There, a coverage radius is given for each

demand, rather than for each facility, and a demand point is considered covered if a facility is located within its radius.

3.1.1 CLS and CIPS

The method proposed in Church (1984) involves the construction of a finite set of locations where each facility can be placed as a way of transforming a problem, where every point in \mathbb{R}^2 is a possible solution, into one where only a finite number of possibilities need to be considered. This set of possible locations is called Candidate List Set (CLS).

In Church (1984), a CLS is set to be the circle intersection point set (CIPS), which contains the intersection of circles with fixed radii centered at every demand point. This approach provides an optimal solution if a complete search on the CLS for every facility is done.

We introduce, in this chapter, a $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \lg n)$ algorithm that returns a CLS for each facility, which is based on the idea presented in Church (1984) and in the works for the one disk case by Chazelle and Lee (1986) and Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled (2006). We refer to the CLS for the j -th facility as S_j and prove that, indeed, an optimal solution can be found by just considering the centers in S_j for each facility.

3.2 Related work

In Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled (2006), a $\mathcal{O}(n^{2m-1} \log n)$ algorithm for *MCD* is developed as a sub-routine for its $(1 - \varepsilon)$ -approximation algorithm. Firstly, they solve a sub-problem for two disks in $\mathcal{O}(n^3 \log n)$. Then, for the rest of the points that are not in that solution, it uses the algorithm developed in Chazelle and Lee (1986) for the one-disk case, checking every possible solution for every one of the disks left.

Also, in He *et al.* (2015) an heuristic method for large-scale *MCD* is proposed. It uses a probabilistic algorithm called mean-shift which is a gradient ascent method proven to converge to a local density maxima of any probability distribution. The mean-shift is utilized to find good candidates of centers for the unit disks, then the method backtracks to find the best assignment. The results showed that the greedy algorithm achieves an optimal coverage in some instances, but for some other ones it has a 15 percent worse coverage ratio.

3.3 One disk version

This version of the problem will be referred to as Maximum Covering by One Unit Disk (MCD1) and it is just a specific case of MCD with only one disk with radius one ($m = 1$ and $r_1 = 1$). We refer to an instance of MCD1 as the tuple $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W})$. We later use the algorithm for

MCD1 here described to construct a CLS which is guaranteed to contain an optimal solution for MCD.

Two exact methods for MCD1 have been found in the literature. A $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ algorithm is proposed by [Chazelle and Lee \(1986\)](#) which improved the previously $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \log n)$ one proposed by [Drezner \(1981\)](#). As it has been mentioned, MCD1 is a 3SUM-HARD problem, which means that it is as hard as the 3SUM problem (the problem of finding three real numbers that sum to zero, given n real numbers). Initially the lower bound of the 3SUM problem was conjectured to be $\Omega(n^2)$, matching the best algorithm for MCD1, which meant that no better time-complexity could be achieved. Since then, however, better algorithms for 3SUM have been developed with a $\mathcal{O}(\frac{n^2}{\text{poly}(n)})$ run time complexity ([KOPELOWITZ; PETTIE; PORAT, 2014](#)).

In [Drezner \(1981\)](#), the main idea used to develop the $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \log n)$ algorithm is that, even though there are infinitely many points where the disk could be placed, only a few of them, a finite amount of $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$, needs to be considered for the method to find an optimal solution. The algorithm, for every point, sorts the other points with respect to the angle they form with the first one. After that, the first point is placed on the border of the disk and, going through the sorted list, the algorithm inserts and removes points from the disk coverage. Also, when inserting and removing a point from the coverage, it only checks the disk centers that make the entering/leaving point to be on the border. Because the algorithm only checks the centers that make the disk have two points on its border, the number of centers it goes through is bounded by the number of pairs of points, which is $\binom{n}{2} = \mathcal{O}(n^2)$.

The algorithm for MCD1, developed in this chapter, can be seen as a parallel version of the algorithm developed by [Drezner \(1981\)](#). We, however, based on [Chazelle and Lee \(1986\)](#) and [Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled \(2006\)](#), decided to work with an equivalent problem called Maximum Weight Clique (MWC) which is introduced in the next section.

3.4 Maximum Weight Clique

An instance of the Maximum Weight Clique (MWC) is given by a list of points $\mathcal{P} := \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, with $p_i \in \mathbb{R}^2$ representing the center of a unit disk; and $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_i \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ being the weight of the i -th unit disk. We also define a list $\mathcal{D} = \{D_1, \dots, D_n\}$, such that $D_i, i \in \{1, \dots, n\}$, is a unit disk centered at p_i having weight w_i assigned to it.

A clique, in this context, is a non-empty intersection region of one or more disks, and its weight is the sum of the weights of those disks in the intersection. Following this, a solution for MWC can be defined as just a point $q \in \bigcup_{j=1}^n D_j$, which is inside any of the given disks in \mathcal{D} . From a solution q , the corresponding clique S can be obtained by intersecting every disk that contains q as follows

$$S = \bigcap_{j: q \in D_j} D_j.$$

With a geometric observation, though, the number of possible values for the solution can be reduced. Let $\partial\mathcal{D} = \{\partial D_1, \dots, \partial D_n\}$ be the set of circles corresponding to each disk in \mathcal{D} . Unless a clique is formed by only one disk, its boundary contains at least two points, which are the intersection of two circles that are part of the clique. Because of that, q can be limited to the set of pairwise intersections of $\partial\mathcal{D}$ as well as the set of centers of each disk \mathcal{P} , which considers the case where the optimal clique is composed of only one disk. With this observation, an optimal solution of MWC can be defined by the optimization problem

$$\max_q \sum_{D_k \cap q \neq \emptyset} w_k,$$

with $q \in \{\partial D_i \cap \partial D_j : 1 \leq i < j \leq n\} \cup \mathcal{P}$. With this new specification of the solution's search space, given an instance of MWC, an optimal solution can be found by going through $\binom{n}{2} + n$ points, that is, $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$ points.

It is worth pointing out that MWC is a different problem than the maximum clique on a intersection graph (a graph where the vertices are the disks and an edge exists if there is an intersection between two disks). As shown in [Figure 6](#), three disks could have non-empty pairwise intersection and still have an empty intersection of all of them together. That is why MWC is also referred to as the Maximum Geometric Clique Problem and the other version, when there is only the pairwise intersection condition, is referred to as the Maximum Graphical Clique Problem ([DE; NANDY; ROY, 2014](#)).

In [Chazelle and Lee \(1986\)](#), the method for MWC consists on building a planar graph on which the vertices are the $\binom{n}{2}$ pairwise intersection of the circumferences and the edges are the arcs of the circumferences connecting the intersections. With the graph constructed, a traversal is done to obtain the answer, thus the time complexity of $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$.

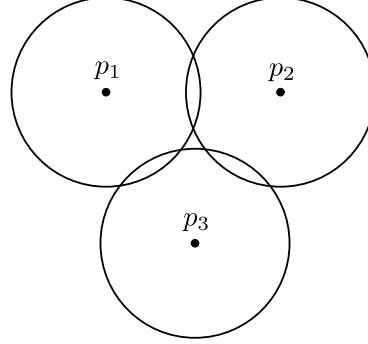
As it has been mentioned, with the equivalence of the two problems, an optimal solution of the Maximum Weight Clique Problem is also an optimal solution of MCD1, which means that a disk centered at q^* which is an optimal solution of MWC, will have a maximal weight covering of the demand set \mathcal{P} .

Given an instance of MCD1, the equivalent MWC instance is obtained by defining the set \mathcal{D} to contain the disks centered at \mathcal{P} and setting the weight of every disk to be the weight of its corresponding point in \mathcal{P} . A disk D_i will represent the area where a disk can be placed in order to cover p_i . This means that an intersection between some disks is a region where a disk could be placed to cover the corresponding points.

In [Figure 6](#), it can be seen that there is no point where a disk could be placed such that it would cover p_1, p_2 and p_3 , nonetheless, in any of the pairwise intersections, a disk could be

placed to cover the two corresponding points.

Figure 6 – Three disks that have non-empty pairwise intersection among them, but no common intersection.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Formally, in MWC, if a point q lies inside $\bigcap_{k \in I} D_k$, with $I \subset \{1, \dots, n\}$, then a disk centered at q will cover the points p_k , with $k \in I$ in the equivalent MCD1 instance. Conversely, the same applies for a disk placed at q that covers points p_k , with $k \in I$ in the MCD1 instance. It means that q will lie inside region $\bigcap_{k \in I} D_k$ in MWC.

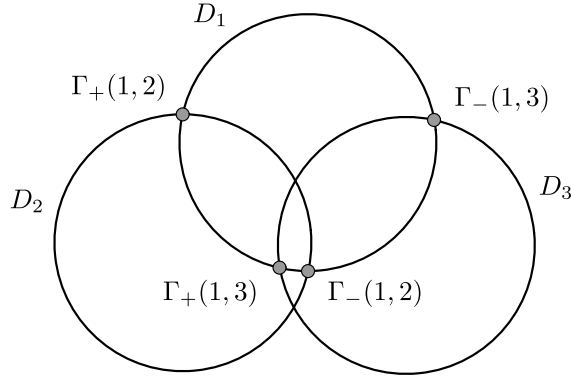
3.4.1 An algorithm for the Maximum Weight Clique Problem

The algorithm described here is based on the one in [Drezner \(1981\)](#), also with some ideas from [De, Nandy and Roy \(2014\)](#) and [Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled \(2006\)](#). It has a run time complexity of $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \log n)$ and uses $\mathcal{O}(n)$ of extra space. It is worth noting, though, that a $\mathcal{O}((n + K) \log n)$ run time, with K being the number of intersections, can be obtained by using the algorithm in [Bentley and Ottmann \(1979\)](#) to find all the intersections among the n circumferences.

In [De, Nandy and Roy \(2014\)](#) an important observation is made about the intersection regions of disks. Given an instance of MWC, any clique formed by a subset of \mathcal{D} is bounded by the arcs of circles that intersect with it. Also, those arcs have the intersection of circles as their end-points. This can be seen on [Figure 7](#) where the cliques that D_1 is part of are bounded by D_1 's arcs which have its intersections with the other circles as end-points. Following this, a definition is presented to characterize the end-points of an arc bordering a clique.

Definition 3.1. Let D_i and D_j be two unit disks with non-empty intersection, and $(\theta_1, \theta_2) \in [0, 2\pi)^2$ be the two angles that ∂D_i and ∂D_j intersect, with the condition that (θ_1, θ_2) defines an arc (counter-clockwise order) of D_i that is the border of $D_i \cap D_j$. Then, define $\Gamma_+(i, j) = \theta_1$ and $\Gamma_-(i, j) = \theta_2$. For convenience, if D_i is tangent to D_j , then $\theta_1 = \theta_2$; and if $i = j$, then $\Gamma_+(i, j) = 0$ and $\Gamma_-(i, j) = 2\pi$.

Figure 7 – Three disks and their intersection points.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Also, we refer to $\Gamma_+(i, j)$ as an opening angle, and to $\Gamma_-(i, j)$ as a closing angle. In Figure 7, it is shown all the intersection points between D_1 with D_2 and D_3 . Also, they are labeled according to Definition 3.1. Note that $\Gamma_+(1, 3) > \Gamma_-(1, 3)$ (the angles should be in the $[0, 2\pi]$ interval).

With Definition 3.1 in hand, we can establish the basis of the algorithm for MWC. For every disk D_i , let us describe an algorithm that gets the best clique which D_i is part of. This way, an algorithm for MWC just uses that method for every disk and returns the best solution found. Firstly, let A_i be a circular list that contains the intersection angles of ∂D_i with every circle in $\partial \mathcal{D}$ defined as

$$A_i = \bigcup_{j=1}^n \{\Gamma_-(i, j), \Gamma_+(i, j)\}.$$

Assume also that A_i is sorted in ascending order by the angle values with ties being broken by prioritizing opening angles.

Finding the best solution which D_i is part of can be done by traversing A_i while keeping a set of active disks. When an opening intersection angle is reached, the corresponding disk is added to the active set; and when a closing one is seen, the corresponding disk is removed from the active set. This way, finding an optimal solution can be achieved by keeping the weight of the active disks as well as the best clique found so far. Notice also that because $\Gamma_+(i, i) = 0$ and $\Gamma_-(i, i) = 2\pi$, any clique found by the traversal will also contain D_i .

In practice, traversing a circular list can be emulated by traversing a regular list that has a copy of the original circular list added to its end. Therefore, the list B_i is defined here as a list that contains the elements of A_i and a copy of it shifted to the interval $[2\pi, 4\pi]$. It is defined as

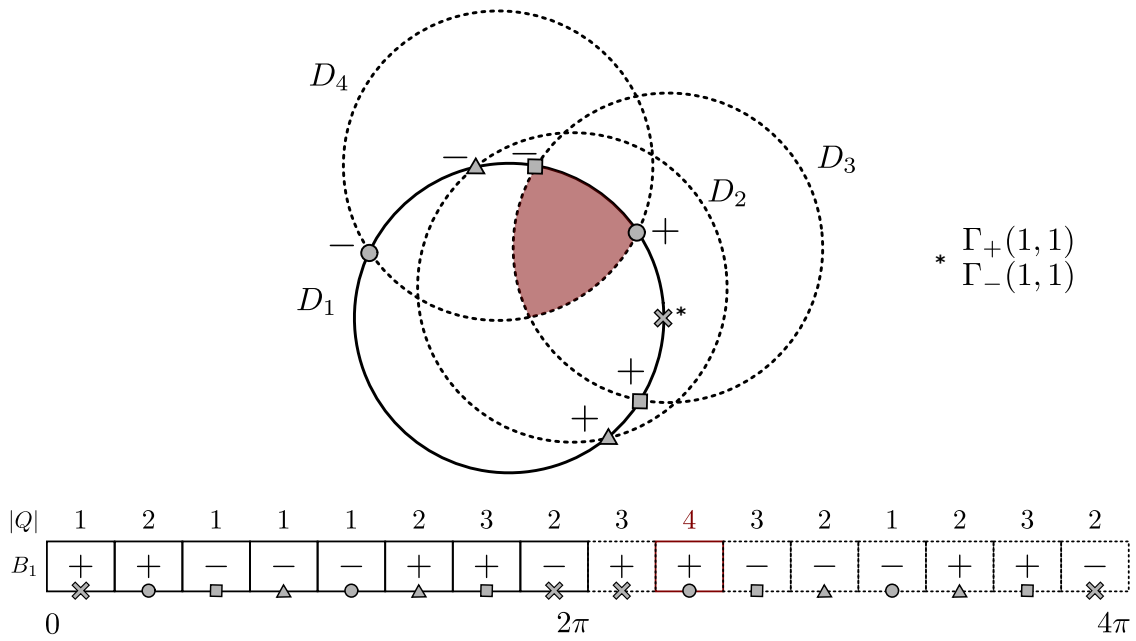
$$B_i = A_i \cup \bigcup_{j=1}^n \{2\pi + \Gamma_-(i, j), 2\pi + \Gamma_+(i, j)\}. \quad (3.2)$$

Assuming B_i is sorted with the same criteria as A_i , a simple traversal, starting at the first element and going until the last one, simulates a traversal on the circular list A_i . This works because for

any pair of disks D_i, D_j ; B_i contains $\Gamma_+(i, j) < \Gamma_-(i, j) + 2\pi$. That is, the algorithm encounters an opening angle before reaching a closing one for any circle.

In Figure 8, the intersection points between ∂D_1 (solid border) with $\partial D_2, \partial D_3$, and ∂D_4 (dashed border) are shown with a plus or minus sign indicating opening or closing intersection angles. The intersection list B_1 is also displayed in Figure 8 along with the size of the set of active disks Q after processing a point in B_1 – this is exactly what Algorithm 1 for MWC does for every disk. It is possible to see that the optimal clique highlighted in Figure 8 is enclosed by the arcs defined by $\Gamma_+(1, 4)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 4)$, and can also be identified by following B_1 while keeping track of Q . The special intersection point of ∂D_1 with itself can also be seen in Figure 8. Its usage is very convenient as with $\Gamma_+(1, 1)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 1)$ in B_1 , the algorithm inserts D_1 in the set of active disks before processing any point, and removes D_1 only after every point has been processed.

Figure 8 – The intersection list of a disk with three other disks.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Finally, we define Algorithm 1 for MWC. Given an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W})$ of MWC, the algorithm uses the approach described here of keeping a set of active disks while traversing the list B_i . It returns a point that is inside an optimal clique, this way Algorithm 1 can also be used to get an optimal solution for an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W})$ of MCD1.

Algorithm 1 – Algorithm for MWC.**Input:** A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, and a set of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$.**Output:** A point that is inside the maximum weight clique of unit disks.

```

1: procedure  $MWC(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W})$ 
2:   Let  $\mathcal{D} = \{D_1, \dots, D_n\}$  be a set of unit disks, with centers in  $\mathcal{P}$  and weights in  $\mathcal{W}$ 
3:    $Q_{best} \leftarrow \{\}$ 
4:    $q^* \leftarrow p_1$ 
5:   for all  $D_i \in \mathcal{D}$  do
6:     Let  $B_i$  be the list of intersection angles of  $D_i$  as defined by Equation 3.2
7:      $Q \leftarrow \{\}$  ▷ The set of active disks.
8:     for  $\theta \in B_i$  do ▷ Assuming  $B_i$  is sorted.
9:       Let  $D_j$  be the disk, such that  $\theta \in D_j \cap D_i$ 
10:      if  $\theta$  is a opening angle then
11:         $Q \leftarrow Q \cup \{D_j\}$ 
12:      else
13:         $Q \leftarrow Q \setminus \{D_j\}$ 
14:      end if
15:      if  $w(Q_{best}) < w(Q)$  then
16:         $Q_{best} \leftarrow Q$ 
17:         $q^* \leftarrow$  point corresponding to the intersection angle  $\theta$ 
18:      end if
19:    end for
20:  end for
21:  return  $q^*$ 
22: end procedure

```

Theorem 1. [Algorithm 1](#) for solving the Maximum Clique Problem has a $\mathcal{O}((n + K) \log n)$ run time complexity, where K is the number of intersections of the n disks.

Proof. Finding every intersection can be done in $\mathcal{O}((n + K) \log n)$ by a plane sweep, the method is described in [Bentley and Ottmann \(1979\)](#). Because sorting the intersection angles needs to be done, an additional $\mathcal{O}(K \log K)$ pre-processing is added. All the other operations can be done in constant time. Therefore, the final algorithm complexity is $\mathcal{O}((n + K) \log n)$. \square

If a simpler implementation is desired, or the number of intersections is large, determining the set I_i (the set of disks that intersect with D_i , defined in [Algorithm 1](#)) can be simply done in $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$, making the algorithm have a worst-case complexity of $\mathcal{O}(n^2 \log n)$.

3.5 An algorithm for MCD

A simple adaptation can be done on [Algorithm 1](#) to make it return a CLS that contains an optimal solution of MCD for that disk. This is shown in [Algorithm 2](#). Notice also that MCD1 is defined only for unit disks, however, this constraint can be dropped, as it is introduced just for

the sake of keeping the text more simple and [Algorithm 1](#) works for any radius. A result about the runtime complexity of [Algorithm 2](#) has already been given by [Theorem 1](#), the following result states about the adaption of it to be used in an algorithm for MCD.

Lemma 3.1. Suppose that an instance of MCD and an index $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$ are given. Then [Algorithm 2](#), when given the instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, r_j)$ as input, returns a CLS S_j of size less than or equal to n^2 , such that $q_j^* \in S_j$, with (q_1^*, \dots, q_m^*) being an optimal solution of the given MCD's instance.

Proof. It can be seen that in any solution of MCD, a disk placed at a point q that covers at least one point $p \in \mathcal{P}$ has a correspondence to the Maximum Weight Clique Problem: the point q is inside an intersection area of at least one disk and that area is bounded by some disk, which means it will be checked by [Algorithm 2](#) as a candidate to be an optimal solution. We have that the number of opening angles that CLS-MCD goes through is greater than or equal to $|S_j|$, then

$$|S_j| \leq \binom{n}{1} + \binom{n}{2} = \frac{n^2 + n}{2} \leq n^2$$

□

Then, with [Algorithm 2](#), an algorithm for MCD that checks every possible center for every disk can be implemented with a $\mathcal{O}(mn^{2m+1})$ run-time complexity. This algorithm is described in [Chapter 5](#) for the axis-parallel ellipses case.

It is worth mentioning that the choice of developing a different method for the problem, instead of using the one from [Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled \(2006\)](#), is taken for the sake of simplicity, considering both algorithms achieve similar bounds.

Algorithm 2 – Algorithm that returns a CLS for a disk.

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$ with weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, and a radius $r \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$.

Output: A CLS for the disk given by radius r .

```

1: procedure CLS-MCD( $\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, r$ )
2:    $S \leftarrow \{\}$ 
3:   for all  $p_i \in \mathcal{P}$  do
4:     Let  $B_i$  be the list of intersection angles of  $\partial D_i(p_i)$  as defined by Equation 3.2
5:     for  $\theta \in B_i$  do ▷ Assuming  $B_i$  is sorted.
6:       if  $\theta$  is a opening angle then
7:         Let  $q_\theta$  be the intersection point correspondent to angle  $\theta$ 
8:          $S \leftarrow S \cup \{q_\theta\}$ 
9:       end if
10:    end for
11:  end for
12:  return  $S$ 
13: end procedure

```

MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES

In this section, we consider the problem which we refer to as Maximum Covering by Ellipses (MCE). We introduce an algorithm for it, which in fact, works not only for ellipses, but for any disk in a strictly convex normed plane.

4.1 Definition

Axis-parallel ellipses are defined as the set of points that satisfy [Equation 2.3](#). All it takes to describe one is a pair of positive real numbers $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$, also called its shape parameters, and a center $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$.

An instance of MCE is given by a set of n demand points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, with $p_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$; a set of weights $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_j \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being the weight of point p_j ; and a set of m axis-parallel ellipses given by their shape parameters $\mathcal{R} := \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$, with $(a_j, b_j) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$ and $a_j > b_j$. Additionally, to make the text more clear, we define a set $\mathcal{E} = \{E_1, \dots, E_m\}$, with $E_j : \mathbb{R}^2 \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ being a function that takes the center where the j -th ellipse is located as input, and returns its coverage region as defined by [Equation 2.4](#).

A solution for MCE is given by $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_m) \in \mathbb{R}^{2m}$, with q_j being the center of j -th ellipse. Let $w : 2^{\mathcal{P}} \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ as defined by [Equation 3.1](#), then an optimal solution of MCE is given by the optimization problem

$$\max_q w \left(\bigcup_{j=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j) \right).$$

From now on, since ellipses are just unit circles in a strictly convex normed space $(\mathbb{R}^2, \|\cdot\|_Q)$, with $\|\cdot\|_{a,b}$ being an elliptical norm whose unit disk is an ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) , we will develop this work for any set of strictly convex unit disks. The following notation is adopted: $D(x)$ represents a unit disk centered at $x \in \mathbb{R}^2$, which is the set of points

$\{y \in \mathbb{R}^2 : \|y - x\| \leq 1\}$, for any strictly convex plane $(\mathbb{R}^2, \|\cdot\|)$, and we denote by $\partial D(x)$, the circle correspondent to that disk.

4.2 Related work

The maximal planar covering using axis-parallel ellipses was first introduced in [Canbolat and Massow \(2009\)](#) which proposed a mixed integer non-linear programming method for the problem. This first approach showed to be not that efficient as it could not find an optimal solution for some instances within a timeout defined by them. To obtain solutions, not necessarily optimal ones, for the instances which the exact method showed inefficiency, a heuristic technique called Simulated Annealing was used to develop another method. Comparisons were made, which showed that the second approach was able to obtain good solutions, compared to the optimal ones found for some of the instances, within a good run-time.

The second work found in the literature was [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#), which developed a method that breaks the problem into smaller ones fixing the set of points an ellipse is going to cover. For each set of points fixed as the points an ellipse is going to cover, a small optimization problem is solved to find out if there is a location where the ellipse can be placed, so to cover the set of fixed points. To enumerate the possible solutions and then find an optimal one, the method defined a data structure that stores every set of points an ellipse can cover. This method showed better results and was able to find optimal solutions for the instances that the first method could not get as well as for new created instances.

4.3 Maximum Weight Clique

We introduce in this section a problem equivalent to MCE with only one facility. We refer to this equivalent problem as Maximum Weight Clique (MWC). This equivalence is also used in the works for MCD in [Chazelle and Lee \(1986\)](#) and [Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled \(2006\)](#).

An instance of the Maximum Weight Clique (MWC) is given by a list of points $\mathcal{P} := \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, with $p_i \in \mathbb{R}^2$; a set of unit disks $\mathcal{D} := \{D_1(p_1), \dots, D_n(p_n)\}$, with $D_i(p_i)$ being a unit disk in any strictly convex plane; and a set of weights $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_i \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ being the weight of the i -th unit disk. We omit the center of a unit disk whenever we are referring to an instance of MWC, that is, $D_i := D_i(p_i)$.

A clique, in this context, is a non-empty intersection region of one or more disks, and its weight is the sum of the weights of those disks in the intersection. Following this, a solution for MWC can be defined as just a point $q \in \bigcup_{j=1}^n D_j$, which is inside any of the given disks in \mathcal{D} . From a solution q , the corresponding clique S can be obtained by intersecting every disk that

contains q as follows

$$S = \bigcap_{j: q \in D_j} D_j.$$

Therefore, an optimal solution of MWC is defined by $\max_q \sum_{D_k \cap q \neq \emptyset} w_k$.

Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \{(a, b)\})$ be an instance of MCE with only one facility, and $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{D}, \mathcal{W})$ an instance of MWC, with \mathcal{D} being a set of unit disks in the strictly convex normed space $(\mathbb{R}^2, \|\cdot\|_{a,b})$. If q_1 be a solution for the MCE's instance. Then, the disks with centers in $\mathcal{P} \cap E_1(q_1)$ have non-empty intersection. Also, suppose that q is a solution of MWC. Then, the ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) centered at q covers the points, which are the centers of disks, such that $q \in D_j$. Therefore, both problems are equivalent.

Let us consider the intersection set of k unit disks $\bigcap_{j=1}^k D_j(x_j)$, for any strictly convex normed space, with $x_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$ being all distinct. Then, in [Martín and Martini \(2015\)](#), two results are stated about that set: its boundary is formed by arcs of unit circles whose centers are in $\{x_1, \dots, x_k\}$, its vertices are in the set $\partial D_i(x_i) \cap \partial D_j(x_j)$, for any $i \neq j$; and $|\partial D_i(x_i) \cap \partial D_j(x_j)| \leq 2$, for any $i \neq j$. Based on that, we introduce the next definition.

Definition 4.1. Let $D_i(p_i)$ and $D_j(p_j)$ be two unit disk in a strictly convex normed space, and $\{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-\} \subset \partial D_i(p_i) \cap \partial D_j(p_j)$, we denote by $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$ the minimal counter-clockwise arc of $D_i(p_i)$ starting in α_{ij}^+ and ending in α_{ij}^- . We also refer to α_{ij}^+ as an opening intersection point, and to α_{ij}^- as a closing intersection point.

Let $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$ and $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+}$ be the two arcs of ∂D_i with respect to the endpoints $\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+$. From [Martín and Martini \(2015, Lemma 2\)](#), we can state that, $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-} \subset D_j$, and $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+} \cap D_j = \{\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+\}$. That is, only the minimal arc is contained in the interior of D_j .

Based on that, we are going to develop an algorithm that finds the best clique that ∂D_i is part of, for each $i = 1, \dots, n$. Let $q_i \in \partial D_i$ be an optimal solution of $\max_{q_i} \sum_{D_k \cap q_i} w_k$. Then, an optimal solution of MWC is just $\max_{i=1}^n \max_{q_i} \sum_{D_k \cap q_i} w_k$. Notice that this is enough by the results in [Martín and Martini \(2015\)](#).

Lemma 4.1. Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{D}, \mathcal{W})$ be an instance of MWC. For each $i \in \{1, \dots, n\}$, if there is $j \in \{1, \dots, n\}$, $j \neq i$, such that $D_i \cap D_j \neq \emptyset$, then, for any solution $q_i \in \partial D_i$, let $J = \{j: q_i \in D_j\}$, $q_i \in \bigcap_{j \in J, j \neq i} \widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$.

Proof. Suppose that $q_i \notin \widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$, for some $j \in J \setminus \{i\}$. By definition $q_i \in \partial D_i$, and by [Martín and Martini \(2015, Lemma 2\)](#), we have that $q_i \in \widehat{\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+}$, which implies that $q_i \in \{\alpha_{ij}^-, \alpha_{ij}^+\}$, which would imply that $q_i \in \widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$, contradicting the assumption we made. \square

For the algorithm, for each i , instead of looking for q_i , we are going to construct the best subset $J \in \{1, \dots, n\}$. This idea is based on the algorithms proposed in [Drezner \(1981\)](#) and [Berg,](#)

Cabello and Har-Peled (2006). Let us consider the following circular list

$$A_i = \{\alpha_{ij}^+ : j \neq i, D_i \cap D_j \neq \emptyset\} \cup \{\alpha_{ij}^- : j \neq i, D_i \cap D_j \neq \emptyset\}.$$

Suppose that A_i is sorted by the angles of D_i in $[0, 2\pi)$ corresponding to each intersection point, breaking ties by prioritizing opening ones. Finding the best solution which D_i is part of can be done by traversing A_i while keeping a set of active disks. When an opening intersection angle is reached, the corresponding disk is added to the active set; and when a closing one is seen, the corresponding disk is removed from the active set. This way, finding an optimal solution can be achieved by keeping the weight of the active disks as well as the best clique found so far.

In practice, traversing a circular list can be emulated by traversing a regular list that has a copy of the original circular list added to its end. Therefore, the list B_i is defined here as a list that contains the elements of A_i and a copy of it shifted to the interval $[2\pi, 4\pi]$. It is defined as

$$B_i = A_i \cup \bigcup_{j \neq i} \{2\pi + \alpha_{ij}^+ : j \neq i, D_i \cap D_j \neq \emptyset\} \cup \{2\pi + \alpha_{ij}^- : j \neq i, D_i \cap D_j \neq \emptyset\}. \quad (4.1)$$

Assuming B_i is sorted with the same criteria as A_i , a simple traversal, starting at the first element and going until the last one, simulates a traversal on the circular list A_i . This works because for any pair of disks D_i, D_j ; B_i contains $\alpha_{ij}^+ < \alpha_{ij}^- + 2\pi$. That is, the algorithm encounters an opening intersection point before reaching a closing one for any circle.

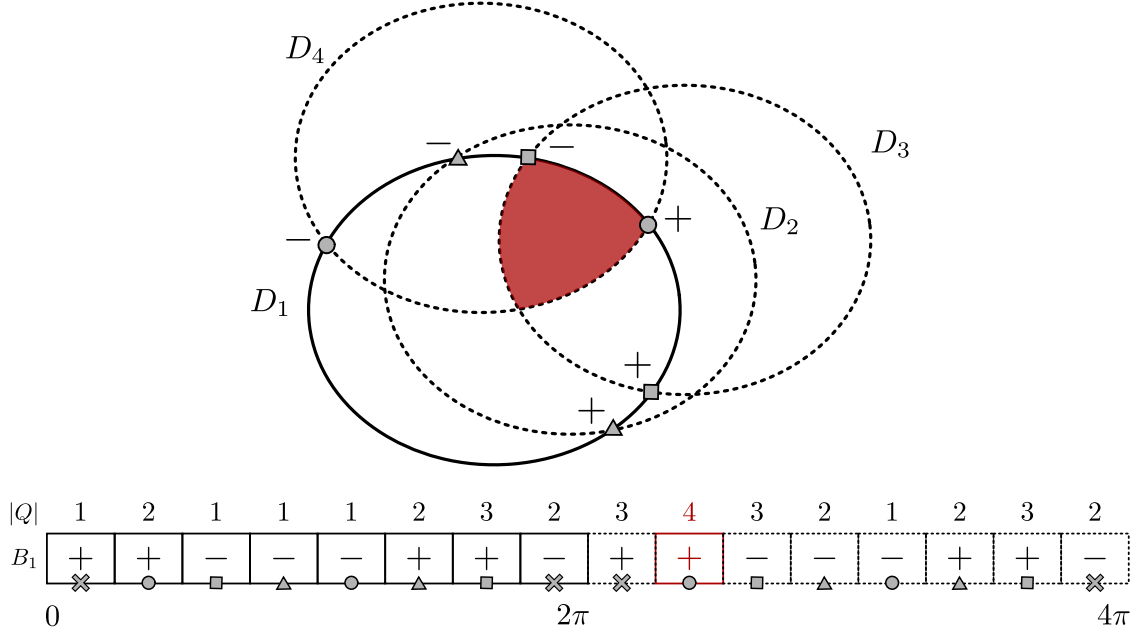
In Figure 9, the intersection points between ∂D_1 (solid border) with $\partial D_2, \partial D_3$, and ∂D_4 (dashed border) are shown with a plus or minus sign indicating opening or closing intersection points. The intersection list B_1 is also displayed in Figure 9 along with the size of the set of active disks Q after processing a point in B_1 . It is possible to see that the optimal clique highlighted in Figure 9 is enclosed by the arcs defined by α_{14}^+ and α_{14}^- , and can also be identified by following B_1 while keeping track of Q . The special intersection point of ∂D_1 with itself can also be seen in Figure 9. Its usage is very convenient as with α_{11}^+ and α_{11}^- in B_1 , the algorithm inserts D_1 in the set of active disks before processing any point, and removes D_1 only after every point has been processed.

4.4 From MWC to MCE

Now we are going to modify the algorithm for MWC to work as a basis for the algorithm for multiple disks. Suppose that an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCE is given. For each ellipse with shape parameters (a_j, b_j) , we have the instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{D}, \mathcal{W})$ of MWC, with \mathcal{D} being a set of unit disks from a strictly convex normed space where the unit disk is an axis-parallel ellipse with shape parameters (a_j, b_j) .

Definition 4.2. Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be an instance of MCE. For each $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{D}, \mathcal{W})$ be the equivalent instance of MWC using the j -th ellipse as their unit disk, we define as the

Figure 9 – The intersection list of a disk with three other disks.



Candidate List Set (CLS) S_j for j -th ellipse as

$$S_j = \bigcup_{i=1}^n \{\alpha_{ik}^+ : k \neq i, D_i \cap D_k \neq \emptyset\} \cup \{p_i\}.$$

Based on this, we introduce a theorem that allows us to develop an algorithm for MCE based on the developments we made for MWC.

Theorem 2. Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be an instance of MCE, and $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be a set of solutions defined as

$$\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}) = \{Q \in \mathbb{R}^{2m} : q_j \in S_j \text{ for all } j \in \{1, \dots, m\}\},$$

Then there exists an optimal solution $Q^* \in \Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$, and $|\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})| \leq n^{2m}$.

Proof. Notice that $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ is defined as the combination of every possible solution from each CLS. To prove that it contains an optimal solution Q^* , it is enough to prove that for all $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, there exists $q_j \in S_j$, such that $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*) \subset \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j)$. That is, we only need to show that the CLS of every ellipse contains a center that makes the ellipse cover the same points (possibly some additional ones) that it covers in an optimal solution. We ignore the case where an ellipse does not cover any points.

First case: $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*)| = 1$. This case is included in S_j as it contains the possible solutions where the center of the ellipse is the actual points in \mathcal{P} .

Second case: $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*)| > 1$. Let $X = \{i : p_i \in \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*)\}$. In the equivalent instance of MWC, we have that $\bigcap_{i \in X} D_i \neq \emptyset$ is a region bounded by arcs of circles with centers in $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*)$

with vertices being pairwise intersections of $\partial\mathcal{D}$, with at least one of them being an opening intersection point.

Lastly, we have that $|S_j| \leq \binom{n}{2} + n = \frac{n(n+1)}{2} \leq n^2$. Therefore, $|\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})| \leq |S_1| \times \cdots \times |S_m| \leq n^{2m}$. \square

4.5 An algorithm for MCE

First, we describe, based on [Theorem 2](#), an algorithm to return the CLS for every ellipse. This algorithm runs in $\mathcal{O}(n)$, and is based on the idea used on the development of the algorithm for MWC.

Algorithm 3 – Algorithm that returns a CLS for a disk.

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$ with weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, and the shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$.

Output: A CLS for the axis-parallel ellipse.

```

1: procedure CLS-MCE( $\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, (a, b)$ )
2:   Let  $\mathcal{D}$  be a set of unit disks on the strictly convex normed space  $(\mathbb{R}^2, \|\cdot\|_{a,b})$ .
3:    $S \leftarrow \{\}$ 
4:   for all  $p_i \in \mathcal{P}$  do
5:      $S \leftarrow S \cup \{p_i\}$ 
6:     for all  $j \neq i: D_j \cap D_i \neq \emptyset$  do
7:        $S \leftarrow S \cup \{\alpha_{ij}^+\}$ 
8:     end for
9:   end for
10:  return  $S$ 
11: end procedure

```

Then, we define in [Algorithm 4](#), an algorithm for MCE, which backtracks to find an optimal solution taking into account every possibility in the CLS of every ellipse. This way, we obtain a $\mathcal{O}(mn^{2m+1})$ algorithm for MCE.

4.6 Determining α_{ij}^+ and α_{ij}^-

Let $E_1(q_1)$, and $E_2(q_2)$ be two coverage region of ellipses centered at $q_1, q_2 \in \mathbb{R}^2$ respectively, with shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$. After changing the coordinates to make the center of the first ellipse be at the origin, the intersection points between the two ellipses are defined by

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} &= 1 & (E_1) \\ \frac{(x-h)^2}{a^2} + \frac{(y-k)^2}{b^2} &= 1 & (E_2), \end{aligned} \tag{4.2}$$

where $(h, k) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ is the center of the second ellipse after the coordinates were translated by $-q_1$. As both equations are equal to 1, we have

$$\begin{aligned} b^2x^2 + a^2y^2 &= b^2(x-h)^2 + a^2(y-k)^2 \\ x &= y \frac{-2ka^2}{2hb^2} + \frac{b^2h^2 + a^2k^2}{2hb^2} \\ x &= y\alpha + \beta. \end{aligned} \tag{4.3}$$

Replacing Equation 5.2 into Equation 5.1, we get

$$y^2(b^2\alpha^2 + a^2) + y(2\beta\alpha b^2) + b^2\beta^2 - a^2b^2 = 0, \tag{4.4}$$

which is a second degree polynomial. Then, $\partial E_1(q_1) \cap \partial E_2(q_2) \neq \{\}$ if, and only if the roots of Equation 5.3 are real. The intersection points itself can be obtained by solving the polynomial for y and plugging its value back into the $x = y\alpha + \beta$ equation.

Suppose that $\partial E_1(q_1) \cap \partial E_2(q_2) = \{p_1, p_2\}$, with $p_1 \neq p_2$. To determine $\Gamma_+(1, 2)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 2)$, we need to first determine the intersection angles corresponding to p_1 and p_2 on $E_1(q_1)$.

Let γ_1 and γ_2 be two curves defined as Equation 2.5 for $E_1(q_1)$ and $E_2(q_2)$ respectively. The intersection angle of p_i in $E_j(q_j)$ is defined as $t_i^{(j)} \in [0, 2\pi)$, such that $\gamma_j(t_i^{(j)}) = p_i$, for $i, j \in \{1, 2\}$. Obtaining $t_i^{(j)}$ can be done analytically solving the equation

$$\frac{a p_{iy} - q_{jy}}{b p_{ix} - q_{jx}} = \tan(t_i^{(j)}). \tag{4.5}$$

Determining which one of the points is α_{ij}^+ , we just need to use the assumption that $\widehat{\alpha_{ij}^+, \alpha_{ij}^-}$ is minimal. This can be done using the angle of the intersection points obtained from Equation 4.6.

Algorithm 4 – Algorithm for MCE

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, a list of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, and a list of shape parameters $\mathcal{R} = \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$.

Output: An optimal solution for MCE.

```

1: procedure  $MCE(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ 
2:   return  $MCE_{bt}(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, 1)$ 
3: end procedure
4:
5: procedure  $MCE_{bt}(Z, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j)$ 
6:   if  $j = m + 1$  then
7:     return 0
8:   end if
9:    $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0)$ 
10:   $S_j \leftarrow \text{CLS-MCE}(Z, a_j, b_j)$ 
11:  for  $q_j \in S_j$  do
12:     $Cov \leftarrow \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j)$ 
13:     $(q_{j+1}, \dots, q_m) \leftarrow MCE_{bt}(Z \setminus Cov, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j + 1)$ 
14:    if  $w(\cup_{k=j}^m Z \cap E_k(q_k)) > w(\cup_{k=j}^m Z \cap E_k(q_k^*))$  then
15:       $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*) \leftarrow (q_j, \dots, q_m)$ 
16:    end if
17:  end for
18:  return  $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*)$ 
19: end procedure

```

MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES

In this chapter, we introduce the version of PMCLP where every facility has an axis-parallel ellipse as its coverage area. We refer to this problem as Maximum Covering by Ellipses (MCE). We also present an algorithm for it which is an adaptation of the one developed for MCD in [Chapter 3](#).

5.1 Definition

Axis-parallel ellipses are defined as the set of points that satisfy [Equation 2.3](#). All it takes to describe one is a pair of positive real numbers $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$, also called its shape parameters, and a center $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$.

An instance of MCE is given by a set of n demand points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, with $p_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$; a set of weights $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_j \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being the weight of point p_j ; and a set of m axis-parallel ellipses given by their shape parameters $\mathcal{R} := \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$, with $(a_j, b_j) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$ and $a_j > b_j$. Additionally, to make the text more clear, we define a set $\mathcal{E} = \{E_1, \dots, E_m\}$, with $E_j : \mathbb{R}^2 \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ being a function that takes the center where the j -th ellipse is located as input, and returns its coverage region as defined by [Equation 2.4](#).

A solution for MCE is given by $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_m) \in \mathbb{R}^{2m}$, with q_j being the center of j -th ellipse. Let $w : 2^{\mathcal{P}} \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ as defined by [Equation 3.1](#), then an optimal solution of MCE is given by the optimization problem

$$\max_q w \left(\bigcup_{j=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j) \right).$$

In the next sections, we first study the specific case of MCE with only one facility and discuss that the results of [Chapter 3](#) still apply when ellipses are used instead of disks. After that,

we use the approach mentioned in [Chapter 3](#) of constructing a CLS for each facility and propose an algorithm for MCE.

5.2 Related work

The maximal planar covering using axis-parallel ellipses was first introduced in [Canbolat and Massow \(2009\)](#) which proposed a mixed integer non-linear programming method for the problem. This first approach showed to be not that efficient as it could not find an optimal solution for some instances within a timeout defined by them. To obtain solutions, not necessarily optimal ones, for the instances which the exact method showed inefficiency, a heuristic technique called Simulated Annealing was used to develop another method. Comparisons were made, which showed that the second approach was able to obtain good solutions, compared to the optimal ones found for some of the instances, within a good run-time.

The second work found in the literature was [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#), which developed a method that breaks the problem into smaller ones fixing the set of points an ellipse is going to cover. For each set of points fixed as the points an ellipse is going to cover, a small optimization problem is solved to find out if there is a location where the ellipse can be placed, so to cover the set of fixed points. To enumerate the possible solutions and then find an optimal one, the method defined a data structure that stores every set of points an ellipse can cover. This method showed better results and was able to find optimal solutions for the instances that the first method could not get as well as for new created instances.

5.3 One Ellipse Version

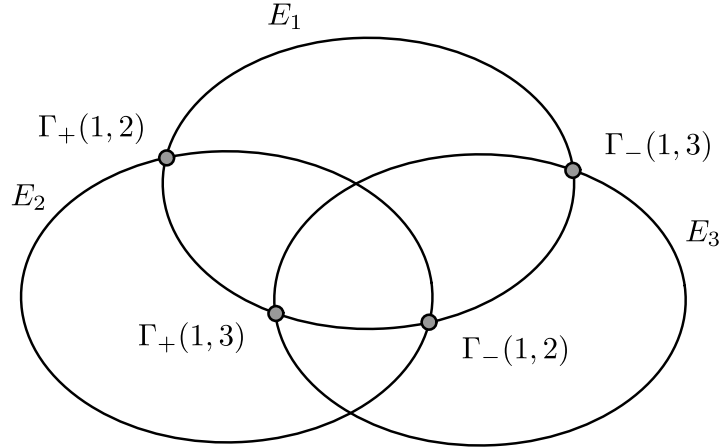
The case with only one ellipse is considered first because it will be adapted to become the basis of the algorithm for more than one ellipse. We refer to this version as Maximum Cover by One Ellipse (MCE1).

An instance of MCE1 has $m = 1$, and we set $(a, b) := (a_1, b_1)$, and $\mathcal{E} := \{E\}$. Therefore, an instance of MCE1 is described by the tuple $(\mathcal{P}; \mathcal{W}; (a, b))$. A solution of MCE1 is then given by a point $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$, and an optimal solution is given by the optimization problem

$$\max_q w(\mathcal{P} \cap E(q)).$$

An adaptation of [Algorithm 1](#) is obtained by just replacing the function that finds the intersection points between two disks by a function that finds the intersection points between two ellipses ∂E_i and ∂E_j . It can be seen in [Figure 10](#) that the intersection points and their correspondents $\Gamma_-(i, j)$ and $\Gamma_+(i, j)$ functions behave the same way as in the disks case. The intersection of two ellipses as well as determining $\Gamma_-(i, j)$ and $\Gamma_+(i, j)$ are described in the next section.

Figure 10 – Three ellipses and their intersection points



Source: Elaborated by the author.

5.4 Determining $\Gamma_+(i, j)$ and $\Gamma_-(i, j)$

Let $E_1(q_1)$, and $E_2(q_2)$ be two coverage region of ellipses centered at $q_1, q_2 \in \mathbb{R}^2$ respectively, with shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$. After changing the coordinates to make the center of the first ellipse be at the origin, the intersection points between the two ellipses are defined by

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{x^2}{a^2} + \frac{y^2}{b^2} &= 1 & (E_1) \\ \frac{(x-h)^2}{a^2} + \frac{(y-k)^2}{b^2} &= 1 & (E_2), \end{aligned} \quad (5.1)$$

where $(h, k) \in \mathbb{R}^2$ is the center of the second ellipse after the coordinates were translated by $-q_1$. As both equations are equal to 1, we have

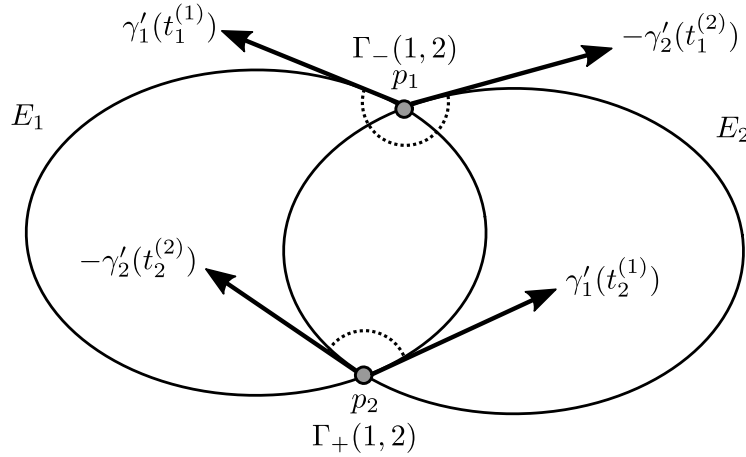
$$\begin{aligned} b^2x^2 + a^2y^2 &= b^2(x-h)^2 + a^2(y-k)^2 \\ x &= y \frac{-2ka^2}{2hb^2} + \frac{b^2h^2 + a^2k^2}{2hb^2} \\ x &= y\alpha + \beta. \end{aligned} \quad (5.2)$$

Replacing Equation 5.2 into Equation 5.1, we get

$$y^2(b^2\alpha^2 + a^2) + y(2\beta\alpha b^2) + b^2\beta^2 - a^2b^2 = 0, \quad (5.3)$$

which is a second degree polynomial. Then, $\partial E_1(q_1) \cap \partial E_2(q_2) \neq \{\}$ if, and only if the roots of Equation 5.3 are real. The intersection points itself can be obtained by solving the polynomial for y and plugging its value back into the $x = y\alpha + \beta$ equation.

Suppose that $\partial E_1(q_1) \cap \partial E_2(q_2) = \{p_1, p_2\}$, with $p_1 \neq p_2$. To determine $\Gamma_+(1, 2)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 2)$, we need to first determine the intersection angles corresponding to p_1 and p_2 on $E_1(q_1)$.

Figure 11 – Determining $\Gamma_+(1, 2)$ and $\Gamma_-(1, 2)$.

Source: Elaborated by the author.

Let γ_1 and γ_2 be two curves defined as Equation 2.5 for $E_1(q_1)$ and $E_2(q_2)$ respectively. The intersection angle of p_i in $E_j(q_j)$ is defined as $t_i^{(j)} \in [0, 2\pi)$, such that $\gamma_j(t_i^{(j)}) = p_i$, for $i, j \in \{1, 2\}$. Obtaining $t_i^{(j)}$ can be done analytically solving the equation

$$\frac{a p_{iy} - q_{jy}}{b p_{ix} - q_{jx}} = \tan(t_i^{(j)}).$$

Let γ'_1 and γ'_2 be the derivatives of γ_1 and γ_2 respectively as defined by Equation 2.6. Then, considering the tangent vectors $\gamma'_1(t_i^{(1)})$ and $-\gamma'_2(t_i^{(2)})$, $i \in \{1, 2\}$, as shown in Figure 11, we can define a function $\phi_{1,2}: \{p_1, p_2\} \rightarrow \{\Gamma_+(1, 2), \Gamma_-(1, 2)\}$ that takes an intersection point and returns its corresponding closing/opening intersection angle as

$$\phi_{1,2}(p_i) = \begin{cases} \Gamma_+(1, 2) & \text{angle}(\gamma'_1(t_i^{(1)}), -\gamma'_2(t_i^{(2)})) > \pi \\ \Gamma_-(1, 2) & \text{angle}(\gamma'_1(t_i^{(1)}), -\gamma'_2(t_i^{(2)})) < \pi. \end{cases}$$

Lastly, the case where that angle is equal to π happens only when both ellipses intersect at only one point. This case has to be treated separately as, by Definition 3.1, we need to have two equal intersection points: one as $\Gamma_+(1, 2)$ and the other as $\Gamma_-(1, 2)$.

5.5 An algorithm for MCE

The same procedure defined in Algorithm 2 can be used to get a CLS for every ellipse in MCE. We refer to the elliptical version of that procedure as CLS-MCE (we do not define it in this chapter because it would look the same as CLS-MCD defined in Algorithm 2, apart from the name, of course).

Then, with the algorithm to construct a CLS for every ellipse in hands, an algorithm for MCE naturally comes into existence. In Algorithm 5, a complete search is done backtracking

every possibility in the CLS of every ellipse. This strategy is backed-up by [Lemma 3.1](#), which says that there is an optimal solution in the CLS of each ellipse. Following this, counting every possibility that the algorithm goes through, an algorithm with run-time complexity of $\mathcal{O}(mn^{2m+1})$ can be implemented.

It is worth mentioning that, even though we call CLS-MCE every time in the recursion, in practice, it is probably best to pre-process this step, and only call it m times for the whole set of points. Some other easy improvements can also be made in the implementation. For example, if an ellipse covers two sets of points X and Y , with $X \subset Y$, then set X can be ignored by the algorithm because of the non-negative weights constraint. Also, if two ellipses have their centers with Euclidean distance greater than their semi-major parameter, they for sure do not intersect. Depending on the input, this observation can make the algorithm not go through the whole list of ellipses every time it needs to determine the ellipses pairwise intersections.

5.6 Adding facility cost

Additionally, in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#) and [Canbolat and Massow \(2009\)](#), two other parameters are present in the definition of the problem. This extension is the result of having costs associated with every facility. In MCE, though, the total cost, which is the sum of costs of every used facility, is constant; hence, to create a decision about which ones are utilized, a new parameter $k \in \mathbb{N}$ is given, along with a constraint on the number of used ellipses.

We refer to this version of the problem as Maximum Covering by Ellipses with a k -constraint (MCE- k). An instance of it is given by the same parameters as MCE, plus a list of costs $\mathcal{C} = \{c_1, \dots, c_m\}$, with $c_j \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being the j -th ellipse's cost, and $k \in \mathbb{N}$, $k \leq m$.

A solution for MCE- k , however, when compared to MCE's, has a bit more cluttered description. We define it as a set $I := \{i_1, \dots, i_k\} \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$, such that $|I| = k$; and a tuple $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_k)$, with $q_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$ being the center of the j -th ellipse in I . An optimal solution of MCE- k is given by the optimization problem

$$\max_{I, Q} w \left(\bigcup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j}(q_j) \right).$$

Finally, [Algorithm 5](#) can serve as basis for MCE- k 's [Algorithm 6](#). Firstly, for every subset $I \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$, such that $|I| = k$, the algorithm for MCE is invoked for the instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \{(a_j, b_j) : j \in I\})$; that is, an instance where only the ellipses in I are present. After that, by keeping track of the utilized ellipses' costs for every $I \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$, an optimal solution can be obtained. This simple adjustment achieves a run-time complexity of $\mathcal{O}(k \binom{m}{k} \times n^{2k}) = \mathcal{O}(m^2 n^{2m+1})$.

Algorithm 5 – Algorithm for MCE

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, a list of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, and a list of shape parameters $\mathcal{R} = \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$.

Output: An optimal solution for MCE.

```

1: procedure  $MCE(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ 
2:   return  $MCE_{bt}(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, 1)$ 
3: end procedure
4:
5: procedure  $MCE_{bt}(Z, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j)$ 
6:   if  $j = m + 1$  then
7:     return 0
8:   end if
9:    $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0)$ 
10:   $S_j \leftarrow \text{CLS-MCE}(Z, a_j, b_j)$ 
11:  for  $q_j \in S_j$  do
12:     $Cov \leftarrow \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j)$ 
13:     $(q_{j+1}, \dots, q_m) \leftarrow MCE_{bt}(Z \setminus Cov, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j + 1)$ 
14:    if  $w(\cup_{k=j}^m Z \cap E_k(q_k)) > w(\cup_{k=j}^m Z \cap E_k(q_k^*))$  then
15:       $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*) \leftarrow (q_j, \dots, q_m)$ 
16:    end if
17:  end for
18:  return  $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*)$ 
19: end procedure

```

Algorithm 6 – Algorithm for MCE- k

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, a list of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, a list of shape parameters $\mathcal{R} = \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$, a list of costs $\mathcal{C} = \{c_1, \dots, c_m\}$, and $k \in \mathbb{N}$.

Output: An optimal solution for MCE- k .

```

1: procedure  $MCE-k(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, \mathcal{C}, k)$ 
2:    $I^* = \{i_1^*, \dots, i_k^*\} \leftarrow \{1, \dots, k\}$ 
3:    $Q^* = (q_1^*, \dots, q_k^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0)$ 
4:   for all  $I = \{i_1, \dots, i_k\} \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$  do
5:      $\mathcal{R}' \leftarrow \{(a_j, b_j) \in \mathcal{R} : j \in I\}$ 
6:      $(q_1, \dots, q_k) \leftarrow MCE(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}')$ 
7:     if  $w(\cup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j}(q_j)) - \sum_{j \in I} c_j > w(\cup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j^*}(q_j^*)) - \sum_{j \in I^*} c_j$  then
8:        $Q^* \leftarrow (q_1, \dots, q_k)$ 
9:        $I^* \leftarrow I$ 
10:    end if
11:  end for
12:  return  $I^*, Q^*$ 
13: end procedure

```

DETERMINING EVERY LOCATION OF AN ELLIPSE GIVEN ITS SHAPE AND THREE POINTS

In this chapter, we introduce the problem of determining every location, here defined as the center and angle of rotation, of an ellipse with fixed shape parameters, such that it contains three given points. This problem comes up in the development of an algorithm in [Chapter 7](#) as a subproblem. Because no studies were found on it, or even on related problems, we decide to devote a whole chapter to presenting a handful of approaches we attempted, going through the issues with the failing ones, as well as discussing the qualities of the ones that shown to be successful. In the end, we propose an algorithm for the problem that involves determining the eigenvalues of a 6×6 complex matrix. We also analyze its efficiency in terms of numerical accuracy and display some solutions that it was able to obtain.

6.1 Definition

We call the problem of finding a center and an angle of rotation for an ellipse given its shape parameters and three points that have to be on it Ellipse by Three Points (E3P). An instance of it is given by three points $u, v, w \in \mathbb{R}^2$, along with the ellipse's shape parameters $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$, with $a > b$.

Let $E : \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, \pi) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$ be a function that takes the location of an ellipse with given shape parameters, and returns its coverage region as defined by [Equation 2.9](#). Then a solution of E3P can be defined as a pair $(q, \theta) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, \pi)$, such that $\{u, v, w\} \subset \partial E(q, \theta)$.

As a last remark, because of its application on [Chapter 7](#), a method would only be useful for our case if it can encounter every solution of E3P. This requirement makes the problem more challenging.

6.2 Transforming the problem

Initially, E3P is a problem with three unknown variables: the two coordinates of the ellipse's center point, q_x and q_y , and the angle of rotation θ . In this section, we transform E3P into the problem of finding the roots of a univariate function using a known circumcircle problem. This transformation, besides reducing the number of unknown variables to one, is later utilized in the demonstration that E3P has at most six distinct solutions.

To make the problem simpler, let us assume that point u is at the origin. If it is not, a simple translation by $-u$ applied to the three points can be made to put u at the origin. Assume as well that (q, θ) is a solution of E3P, which means that an ellipse rotated by θ , centered at q contains u , v , and w (see Figure 12 for an example). Taking this solution and applying a rotation of $-\theta$ to the coordinate system makes the ellipse become axis-parallel. After that, we can transform that axis-parallel ellipse into a circle of radius b by squeezing the x -axis by $\frac{b}{a}$. This two-step transformation can be written as a function $\varphi: \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^2$ defined as

$$\varphi(p, \theta) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{b}{a} & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \cos \theta & \sin \theta \\ -\sin \theta & \cos \theta \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} p_x \\ p_y \end{bmatrix}. \quad (6.1)$$

An example of this two-step transformation being applied to a solution of E3P is shown in Figure 12. Notice that φ is a linear transformation. This means that given a final state, where after applying φ , the three points are on the radius- b circle, a solution of E3P can be obtained by using the well-defined inverse function φ^{-1} .

Additionally, to make the notation more clear, we denote by $\Lambda(\theta)$ the triangle formed by the points $\varphi(u, \theta)$; $\varphi(v, \theta)$; $\varphi(w, \theta)$, as long as they are not collinear. This being said, we can move forward and introduce a problem equivalent to E3P which is based on determining angles θ that make the triangle $\Lambda(\theta)$ be circumscribed in a circle of radius b .

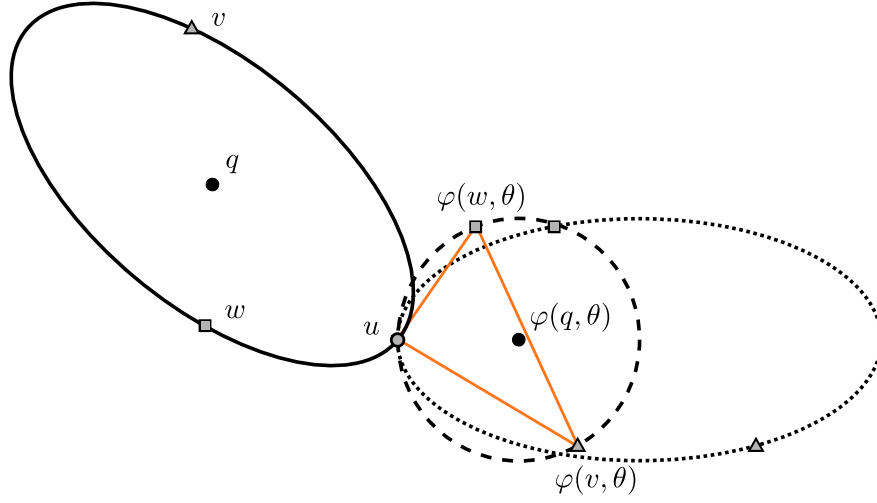
6.2.1 A circumradius problem

The term circumradius, in this work, is used to describe the radius of a triangle's circumscribed circle, which is a circle that contains the triangle's vertices. Given an instance of E3P, we define the circumradius problem as the problem of determining an angle $\theta \in [0, \pi)$, such that the circumradius of $\Lambda(\theta)$ is equal to b .

As it can be seen on Figure 12, given an instance of E3P and an angle of rotation $\theta \in [0, \pi)$ that makes $\Lambda(\theta)$ have a circumradius b , a solution for E3P can be obtained using the inverse transformation φ^{-1} . With that in mind, it is possible to conclude that both problems are equivalent because, from a solution of one, a unique solution of the other can be obtained.

The main reason to work with this problem is the reduction in the number of unknown variables from three to just one. This idea, however, would only be useful if checking the existence of a circumscribed circle with a radius b given a triangle is a convenient problem.

Figure 12 – Transforming a solution of E3P into a solution of the circumradius problem.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

It turns out that, for any triangle, there is always a unique circumscribed circle, which can be determined analytically. Given an instance of E3P and an angle of rotation $\theta \in [0, 2\pi]$, the circumradius R of $\Lambda(\theta)$ can be computed through the following expression

$$R = \frac{\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2 \|\varphi(w, \theta)\|_2 \|\varphi(v, \theta) - \varphi(w, \theta)\|_2}{4A(\theta)}, \quad (6.2)$$

with $A(\theta)$ being the area of $\Lambda(\theta)$ (for more details about [Equation 6.2](#), or on how to determine the center of a circumscribed circle, see [Johnson and Young \(1960, p. 189\)](#)). It should be pointed out that this transformation does not preserve distance or area; if that was true, the radius defined by [Equation 6.2](#) would be constant.

With the formula for the circumradius in hands, a function can be defined, such that its roots provide solutions for the circumradius problem, and consequently, solutions for E3P. Imposing the radius R to be equal b and squaring to eliminate the square roots present in the Euclidean distance, a function $\xi : [0, 2\pi) \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ is defined as

$$\xi(\theta) = 16b^2A(\theta)^2 - \|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2 \|\varphi(w, \theta)\|_2^2 \|\varphi(v, \theta) - \varphi(w, \theta)\|_2^2. \quad (6.3)$$

Any root of ξ produces a triangle whose circumradius is b and subsequently provides a solution for E3P.

Before attempting to develop an algorithm to find every root of ξ , we address the question about the number of roots of ξ in the interval $[0, \pi)$.

6.2.2 The number of solutions of E3P

One of the steps of the method developed in [Chapter 7](#) is to iterate over every solution of E3P. Of course, doing that is only possible if E3P has a finite number of solutions. Moreover,

even if the number of solutions is finite, discovering an upper-bound for that is essential for determining the algorithm's efficiency.

Lemma 6.1. Any instance of E3P has at most 6 solutions.

Proof. Back on [Chapter 2](#), real trigonometric polynomials were introduced. It was stated that any n -degree polynomial can have up to $2n$ distinct roots. It turns out that ξ is a real trigonometric polynomial of degree 6 and it can be written in the format given by [Equation 2.13](#). This implies that ξ can have up to 12 distinct roots. To show that, just note that it is possible to write $\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2$ and $A(\theta)^2$ in the same form as given by [Equation 2.13](#):

$$\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2 = (v_x \frac{b}{a} \cos \theta + v_y \frac{b}{a} \sin \theta)^2 + (v_y \cos \theta - v_x \sin \theta)^2 \quad (6.4)$$

$$A(\theta)^2 = \frac{1}{4} \det \begin{pmatrix} v_x \frac{b}{a} \cos \theta + v_y \frac{b}{a} \sin \theta & v_y \cos \theta - v_x \sin \theta \\ w_x \frac{b}{a} \cos \theta + w_y \frac{b}{a} \sin \theta & w_y \cos \theta - w_x \sin \theta \end{pmatrix}^2. \quad (6.5)$$

It is also possible to see that the term which has ξ 's highest degree is the multiplication of the three squared lengths of $\Lambda(\theta)$'s sides. This multiplication has the same degree of $(\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2)^3$, and because $\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2$ has degree 2, the degree of $\|\varphi(v, \theta)\|_2^2$ is 6, which consequently is ξ 's degree. Going from 12 solutions to 6 is done by using the symmetry of ellipses. In [Chapter 2](#), it was stated that any rotation in the interval $[0, \pi)$ is identical to a rotation in $[\pi, 2\pi)$. Because of that, half of the roots of ξ are in $[\pi, 2\pi)$ and can be dismissed. \square

6.3 An attempt using the conic general equation

The idea of this approach was to use the six-parameter conic equation to represent an ellipse. This equation is given by

$$Ax^2 + Bxy + Cy^2 + Dx + Ex + F = 0, \quad (6.6)$$

with $A, B, C, D, E, F \in \mathbb{R}$ being fixed parameters. This equation actually represents any conic, for it to be an ellipse the condition $B^2 - 4AC < 0$ must be satisfied.

Given an instance of E3P, assuming u is at the origin, having that it satisfies [Equation 6.6](#), we get $F = 0$. Using the other two points, it is possible to write D and E in terms of A, B, C . As any multiple of [Equation 6.6](#) represents the same conic, we can set B to be equal to 1. Then, we end up with two variables, A and C , and still need to impose that the final equation represents an ellipse with the given shape parameters. Let $\Delta = 4AC - B^2 = 4AC - 1$, and assume $F = 0$, then

the expressions for both major-axis and minor-axis, respectively are

$$a^2 = \frac{2 \frac{AE^2 - BDE + CD^2}{\Delta}}{A + C - \sqrt{1 + (A - C)^2}} \quad (6.7)$$

$$b^2 = \frac{2 \frac{AE^2 - BDE + CD^2}{\Delta}}{A + C + \sqrt{1 + (A - C)^2}}. \quad (6.8)$$

These two equations define two curves in \mathbb{R}^2 with A and C being the chosen variables. The solutions lie in the set of intersection of these curves. This set can probably be approximated numerically, however, we decided not to further pursue this approach.

Another idea which has been explored was working with the ratio $\frac{a^2}{b^2}$, which becomes an expression that allows A to be written as a function of C . At first, this function appeared to be monotonic, so we tried to develop a method based on that. However, cases where the function does not behave as nicely were found. It is likely that developing a method to approximate solutions working with this function is possible, but we decided not to continue on this track.

6.4 An approximation method

One of the most useful techniques when dealing with complicated functions is approximation. They appear in various methods whenever a derivative or integral needs to be calculated or, for example, like in our case, when the roots of a function need to be determined. In general, one has a function f that is part of a family of functions \mathcal{A} and wants to select a simpler function f^* from a set of functions \mathcal{A}^* , such that f^* is close enough to f (POWELL, 1981, p. 3). For this problem, we consider the approximation of ξ on the interval $[0, \pi)$ by a function in the family of n -degree Chebyshev polynomials.

6.4.1 Chebyshev polynomial

Chebyshev polynomials are widely used in Numerical Analysis in areas like numerical integration, polynomial approximation, and ordinary and partial differential equations. They are also very useful in practice and are present in extension libraries in Python, MATLAB and C.

Because of the scope of this work, only a brief introduction of Chebyshev polynomials of the first kind and its usage in polynomial interpolation is given. For a more thorough work on the subject, please check the book by Mason and Handscomb (2003).

We refer to $T_n : [-1, 1] \mapsto [-1, 1]$ as the n -degree Chebyshev polynomial of the first kind, and it is defined as

$$T_n(x) = \cos(n \arccos(x)). \quad (6.9)$$

It is important to mention that this definition can be extended to the whole real line. Using some trigonometric identities, T_n can also be expressed as a recurrence relation

$$T_n(x) = 2xT_{n-1}(x) - T_{n-2}(x). \quad (6.10)$$

An important property worth bringing up is that Chebyshev polynomials are orthogonal and form a basis for the polynomial space. This implies that any p_n of degree up to n can be expressed as a truncated Chebyshev series

$$p_n(x) = \sum_{j=0}^n a_j T_j(x). \quad (6.11)$$

One of the greatest qualities of Chebyshev polynomials is their numerical stability. [Gautschi \(1979\)](#) showed that the matrix that maps polynomials onto its coefficients written in the power form has a condition number that grows exponentially with n . On the other hand, the matrix that converts polynomials to the Chebyshev basis as [Equation 6.11](#) has a linear condition number bounded by $\sqrt{2}n$.

6.4.2 Chebyshev interpolation

Polynomial interpolation is a form of approximating a function by a polynomial of degree n that passes through $n + 1$ chosen points. In fact, this polynomial is unique and it is determined by Lagrange's formula

$$f_n(x) = \sum_{j=0}^n f(x_j) \frac{\prod_{k \neq j}^{n+1} (x - x_k)}{\prod_{k \neq j}^{n+1} (x_j - x_k)}, \quad (6.12)$$

with f being the function to be approximated, and f_n the unique n -degree polynomial that passes through $\{(x_j, f(x_j)) : j = 0, 1, \dots, n\}$. Because of the uniqueness of interpolant polynomials, there is a direct link between the quality of an approximation and the points chosen to interpolate. As a matter of fact, depending on the points one chooses, even increasing the degree of the interpolation makes the approximation worsen. This is known as Runge's phenomenon and an example can be seen in [Powell \(1981, p. 37\)](#) where uniformly spaced points are chosen to interpolate the function $f(x) = (1 + x^2)^{-1}$ on the interval $[-5, 5]$.

That is where Chebyshev interpolation comes in. Instead of choosing $n + 1$ arbitrary points, the $n + 1$ roots of T_{n+1} , which are also known as Chebyshev Nodes, are chosen as the interpolation points. The $n + 1$ Chebyshev Nodes are given by

$$x_j = \cos \left(\frac{\pi(j - \frac{1}{2})}{n + 1} \right), \quad (6.13)$$

for $j = 1, \dots, n + 1$. This particular choice defeats Runge's phenomenon and provides a convergent approximation. Note that, if the domain of the function to be interpolated is defined on a range other than $[-1, 1]$, let us say $[a, b]$, then the transformation

$$\hat{x}_j = \frac{a + b}{2} + \frac{b - a}{2} x_j \quad (6.14)$$

can be done to map it to the Chebyshev Nodes' domain $[-1, 1]$.

Then, the Chebyshev interpolation of a function $f : [a, b] \mapsto \mathbb{R}$ can be determined using Lagrange's formula and the points $\hat{x}_1, \dots, \hat{x}_n$. As it was mentioned in [Chapter 2](#), finding the roots of a polynomial written in the monomial form can be done by determining the eigenvalues of a so-called Frobenius companion matrix. For small values of n this works fine, however, converting the polynomial obtained by [Equation 6.12](#) to the power form, as n grows, becomes a very ill-conditioned problem. An alternative method can be found in [Boyd \(2013\)](#), where the Chebyshev interpolation is calculated directly as a truncated Chebyshev series, as in [Equation 6.11](#), in $\mathcal{O}(n^2)$. Also, given a polynomial written in the Chebyshev basis, a $n \times n$ matrix can be constructed, such that its eigenvalues are the roots of that polynomial. [Boyd \(2013\)](#) refers to this matrix as the Chebyshev-Frobenius companion matrix.

Therefore, the whole process of interpolating and finding the roots can be done using only Chebyshev polynomials, which have great numerical stability. Also, Chebyshev-Frobenius matrices have the same property as companion matrices, which allows their eigenvalues to be found by a QR algorithm. Summing the two steps, a $\mathcal{O}(n^3)$ algorithm can be achieved, with n being the degree of the interpolation.

The last question that needs to be addressed is: how close are the roots of the Chebyshev interpolant f_n to the roots of ξ ?

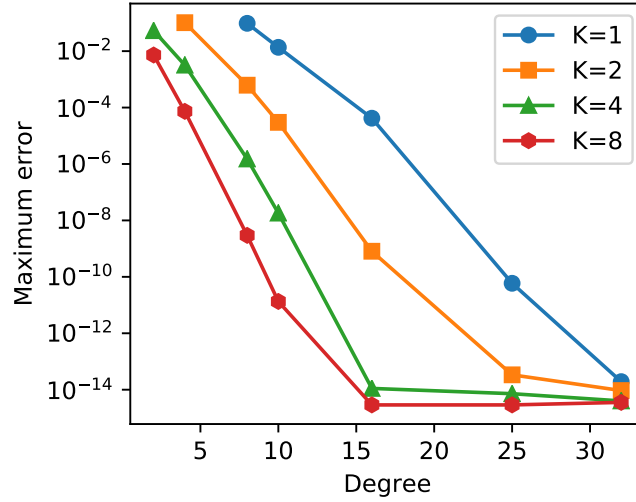
Even though ξ is complicated enough, in a sense that finding its roots directly is no trivial task, it is a very well-behaved function: it is analytic and has infinitely many continuous and integrable derivatives. This satisfies all the requirements of the result in [Gottlieb and Orszag \(1977, p. 28\)](#), which says that if a function has m continuous and integrable derivatives in a closed interval, its absolute difference to its respective Chebyshev truncate series is $\mathcal{O}(n^{-m})$. Also, in [Battles and Trefethen \(2004\)](#), a theorem is presented stating that if a function is analytic on a neighborhood of $[-1, 1]$, then the convergence is $\mathcal{O}(C^n)$, for some $C < 1$.

To choose the degree of the interpolation we use the last coefficient rule-of-thumb introduced by [Boyd \(2001, p. 50\)](#). There is no guarantee that this method will choose n such that f_n is close enough to ξ everywhere on $[0, \pi)$. Nonetheless, in practice, it is considered to be a good estimate for the error

$$r_n = \max_{0 \leq \theta < \pi} |f_n(\theta) - \xi(\theta)|, \quad (6.15)$$

which measures how far the interpolation is at the point it worst approximates.

Figure 13 – The maximum interpolation error.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

6.4.3 Testing different interpolant degrees

In this section, we describe the results of an experiment we made to verify the accuracy of solutions found by the Chebyshev Interpolation method for different interpolation degrees. The main reason for doing this experiment was to obtain a practical lower-bound for the interpolation degree, which can be used later to decide whether to use this method or not. We also investigate if dividing the interpolation interval into K sub-intervals, which is a suggestion given in [Boyd \(2013\)](#), yields an improvement in the accuracy of solutions.

We used the Python programming language in the implementation of this approach for E3P. More specifically, we utilized the external library SciPy, which has routines already implemented for Chebyshev interpolation, and finding the roots of a Chebyshev polynomial. More information about SciPy can be found in ([Virtanen et al., 2020](#)).

Let $\delta : \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ be a function defined as the left-hand-side of [Equation 2.8](#), then, for an instance of E3P with three points u, v, w , we define the error of a solution as

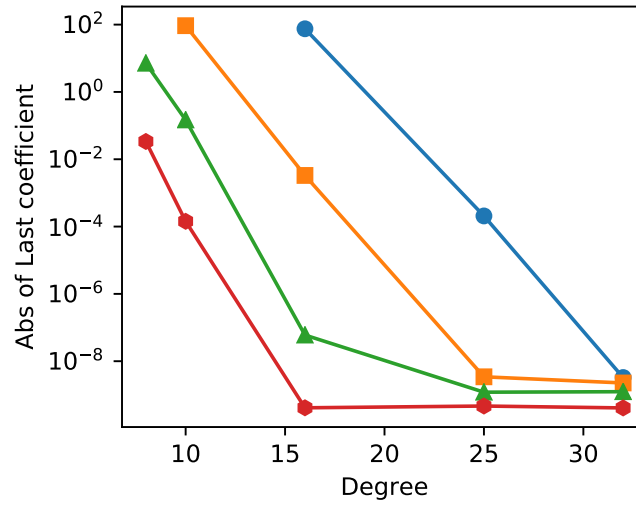
$$\max\{|\delta(u)|, |\delta(v)|, |\delta(w)|\}.$$

We created instances of E3P taking every triplet of points, and every ellipse from an MCE's instance named CM3 proposed in [Canbolat and Massow \(2009\)](#). We also tried dividing the interval $[0, \pi]$ into a different number of sub-intervals taking $K \in \{1, 2, 4, 8\}$.

In [Figure 13](#), for each K , the maximum error observed among every instance of E3P for each interpolation degree is shown. It may be stated that adopting the strategy of dividing the interpolation interval into K sub-intervals provides a significant improvement in accuracy.

Also, as expected, in [Figure 14](#), using the same instances, we were able to observe that

Figure 14 – The maximum absolute value of the last coefficient interpolation.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

the maximum absolute value of the last coefficient among every instance has the same behavior as its corresponding error in Figure 13.

Assuming that $K = 4$, we can say that for a small error to be achieved, we need to take an interpolation degree of at least 10, increasing it based on the last coefficient rule. A suggestion in Boyd (2013) says that if the last coefficient is not small, the interpolation degree must be doubled. This is only a suggestion of how to approach the problem of choosing a good interpolation degree. This procedure could still fail as a small last coefficient does not necessarily imply a small error everywhere in the interpolation interval.

6.5 Converting ξ into a polynomial

In Chapter 2, a brief introduction is given on how to get the roots of a polynomial. For that reason, we discuss two ways of converting ξ into a polynomial in this section. The first one converts ξ into a real polynomial and the second one into a complex polynomial. For these two approaches we put symbolic computation into practice to obtain the coefficients of the polynomials in terms of the E3P's instance.

6.5.1 Real polynomial

From ξ , a real polynomial can be obtained by using the identity $x = \tan(\frac{\theta}{2})$. We do not go in detail, but it is possible to show that a degree-12 polynomial can be obtained using that substitution.

At first, the root-finding algorithm described on Chapter 2 seemed to work fine and return

every solution of E3P. However, we later found out that for some instances, priorly known roots were not being found. The cause was not for sure identified, but a good guess would be that for angles which are greater than $\frac{\pi}{4}$, x starts growing too rapidly which could lead to numerical instability. This issue made us abandon this approach and pursue a different way to convert ξ into a polynomial.

6.5.2 Complex polynomial

A complex polynomial can be obtained from ξ by using an idea published in [Boyd \(2006\)](#). There, the author uses the identities

$$\cos(\theta) = \frac{e^{i\theta} + e^{-i\theta}}{2} \quad (6.16)$$

$$\sin(\theta) = \frac{e^{i\theta} - e^{-i\theta}}{2i}, \quad (6.17)$$

which relate complex numbers with trigonometric functions, to convert real trigonometric polynomials, which is the case of ξ , into univariate complex polynomials. This approach is preferable as it preserves the numerical stability of the original real trigonometric polynomial – more details about this can be found in [Weidner \(1988\)](#), where it is stated that computing the roots of a real trigonometric polynomial through this transformation does not yield loss of accuracy.

It is possible to show that with that substitution and changing the variable to $z = e^{i\theta}$, we obtain the following function $g : \mathbb{S} \mapsto \mathbb{C}$, with \mathbb{S} being the unit complex circle ($\mathbb{S} = \{z \in \mathbb{C} : |z| = 1\}$):

$$g(z) = \sum_{k=0}^{12} c_k z^{k-6}, \quad (6.18)$$

for some $c_0, \dots, c_{12} \in \mathbb{C}$. As the equalities on [Equation 6.16](#) and [Equation 6.17](#) are valid for any $\theta \in \mathbb{R}$, function $g(e^{i\theta})$ and ξ are equivalent, since $g(e^{i\theta}) = \xi(\theta)$ for any $\theta \in [0, 2\pi]$. Notice that g is not a complex polynomial it has negative exponents and its domain is not \mathbb{C} .

We can get rid of negative exponents by multiplying g by z^6 . This does not create further problems as $0 \notin \mathbb{S}$. The second issue is removed by simply extending the domain from \mathbb{S} to \mathbb{C} . As $\mathbb{S} \subset \mathbb{C}$, roots outside the unit circle could appear in the new polynomial, but they can be ignored as they are not roots of g . Finally, from g , the polynomial $h : \mathbb{C} \mapsto \mathbb{C}$ is defined as

$$h(z) = z^6 g(z) = \sum_{k=0}^{12} c_k z^k. \quad (6.19)$$

By its definition it is possible to see that every root of g is also a root of h , and conversely, every root of h which is in \mathbb{S} , is also a root of g . Lastly, every root of g will correspond to a root of ξ through their angles on the unit circle.

6.5.2.1 Further improvements

It is possible to make another reduction and cut the size of the polynomial in half. As it has been mentioned in [Chapter 2](#), an ellipse is symmetric with respect to its axis, which implies that rotating it by $\theta \in [0, \pi)$ is equivalent to rotating it by $\pi + \theta$. On the other hand, very conveniently, as given by [Equation 2.10](#), angles of complex numbers of opposite signs are π apart from each other, which means that g has to produce the same output for both z and $-z$ as they represent equivalent angles of rotation for ellipses. From that, for all $z \in \mathbb{S}$ we have

$$h(-z) = (-z)^6 g(-z) = z^6 g(z) = h(z).$$

Therefore, every odd degree coefficients of h must be zero and we can define the 6-degree polynomial $f: \mathbb{C} \mapsto \mathbb{C}$ with the substitution $y = z^2$ as follows

$$f(y) = \sum_{k=0}^6 c_{2k} y^k. \quad (6.20)$$

Then from every root \hat{y} of f , two roots of h can be obtained: $\sqrt{\hat{y}}$ and $-\sqrt{\hat{y}}$. As the angle of one of the roots will not be between $[0, \pi)$ we can ignore one of them. Note that the square root of \hat{y} does not need to be calculated, as only the angles are needed and they can be obtained by the identity

$$\text{angle}(\sqrt{z}) = \text{angle}(z)/2.$$

It is also worth mentioning that a pattern on the coefficients of f was identified, and maybe, for future work, it can be used for further improvements. Analyzing the polynomials produced for several instances, the following seems to be true:

$$c_k = \overline{c_{6-k}}, \quad (6.21)$$

for $k = 0, \dots, 6$. For now, we neither have any ideas on how [Equation 6.21](#) could be proved nor how it could be used to find the roots of f .

Finally, in the next section we use this approach of converting ξ into a complex polynomial to develop an algorithm for E3P.

6.6 An algorithm for E3P

Among the methods that have been described here, converting ξ into a complex polynomial, and then obtaining its roots by determining the eigenvalues of a companion matrix was the chosen one as the basis of [Algorithm 7](#) for E3P. Despite the good results shown by the

Chebyshev interpolation method, it can still be classified as a heuristic as none of the approaches to determine the interpolation degree ensures a good approximation in the whole interval. On top of that, ultimately, the roots of the Chebyshev polynomial are computed through determining the eigenvalues of a companion matrix, which, unless a lower-than-seven interpolation degree is utilized, is going to be larger than the companion matrix whose eigenvalues are the roots of the complex polynomial h .

Details about getting the eigenvalues of a companion matrix, and determining the center of a circumscribed circle of a triangle are omitted from [Algorithm 7](#) for the sake of clarity. In our implementation, we use symbolic computation to determine the coefficients of h in terms of the parameters of a E3P's instance. This way, we only need to compute once separately from the main algorithm. We get into more detail about that in [Chapter 8](#).

Having all the coefficients of h available, basically, after building a companion matrix, [Algorithm 7](#) applies the reverse transformations described by [Equation 6.1](#) to every eigenvalue of that companion matrix to obtain a solution for E3P.

Algorithm 7 – Algorithm for E3P.

Input: $u, v, w \in \mathbb{R}^2$, and $a, b \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$, with $a > b$.

Output: Every solution of E3P.

```

1: procedure  $e3p(u, v, w, a, b)$ 
2:    $\hat{u} \leftarrow (0, 0)$  ▷ Translate the system, so  $u$  is at the origin.
3:    $\hat{v} \leftarrow v - u$ 
4:    $\hat{w} \leftarrow w - u$ 
5:   Let  $c_0, \dots, c_{12}$  be the coefficients of polynomial  $h$  as Equation 6.19.
6:   Let  $A$  be a  $6 \times 6$  zero matrix.
7:   for  $i \in \{1, \dots, 6\}$  do ▷ Constructing the companion matrix.
8:      $A_{i,i+1} \leftarrow 1$ 
9:      $A_{6,i} \leftarrow -\frac{c_{2(i-1)}}{c_{12}}$ 
10:  end for
11:   $Q \leftarrow \{\}$ 
12:  for all  $q \in \text{eig}(A)$  do ▷  $\text{eig}(A)$  returns every eigenvalue of  $A$ .
13:     $\theta \leftarrow \min\{\text{angle}(-q)/2, \text{angle}(q)/2\}$ 
14:    if  $|\theta| = 1$  then
15:      Let  $c$  be the center of the circumscribe circle of  $\Lambda(\theta)$ .
16:       $Q \leftarrow Q \cup \{(\varphi^{-1}(c, \theta) + u, \theta)\}$ 
17:    end if
18:  end for
19:  return  $Q$ 
20: end procedure

```

Theorem 1. [Algorithm 7](#) computes every solution for an instance of E3P in $\mathcal{O}(1)$ operations.

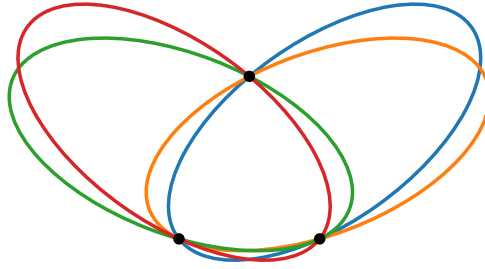
Proof. It has already been shown in [Section 6.2](#) that computing every root of ξ through the

complex polynomial yields every solution of E3P. The only thing left to prove is the running time of the algorithm. Computing every eigenvalue of a matrix can be done in $\mathcal{O}(n^3)$, but as for our case n is fixed at 6, it can be stated that computing the eigenvalues for the companion matrix of f can be done in $\mathcal{O}(1)$. \square

6.6.1 Instances with six and four solutions

Any instance of E3P, as stated by [Lemma 6.1](#) can have up to six solutions. At first, though, this bound seemed to be loose as for randomly generated instances like the ones generated by the model in the next section, only two solutions were returned by [Algorithm 7](#). After some investigation, we were able to construct some four-solution instances (an example is displayed in [Figure 15](#)). An interesting property of those solutions is that every one of them has their three points form an isosceles triangle.

Figure 15 – An instance of E3P with four solutions.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Obtaining six-solution instances, on the other hand, was done by taking a particular case of the isosceles-triangle approach. As it can be seen in [Figure 16](#), the three points on every one of the six ellipses' border form an equilateral triangle.

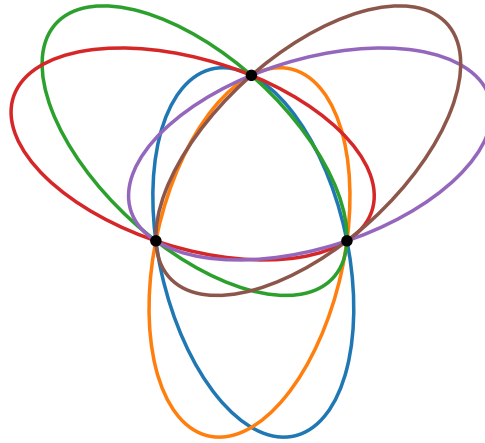
It should be pointed out that neither non-isosceles instances with four solutions nor non-equilateral instances with six solutions could be found. Further investigating these possible properties of E3P is left as future work.

6.6.2 Numerical Stability

In this section we show the results of some experiments made to study the numerical stability of [Algorithm 7](#). For all the experiments, we define $K \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$, and consider instances with ellipse's shape parameters $(K, \frac{K}{2})$, for $K \in \{10^j : j = 0, \dots, 10\}$. Let $\delta: \mathbb{R}^2 \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be a function defined as the left-hand-side of [Equation 2.8](#), then, for an instance with three points $u, v, w \in \mathbb{R}^2$, we define the error associated with a solution for that instance as $\max\{|\delta(u)|, |\delta(v)|, |\delta(w)|\}$.

The first experiment considers instances where the three points are the vertices of an ellipse rotated by $\theta \in [0, \pi)$. It is possible to see that such instances only have one solution,

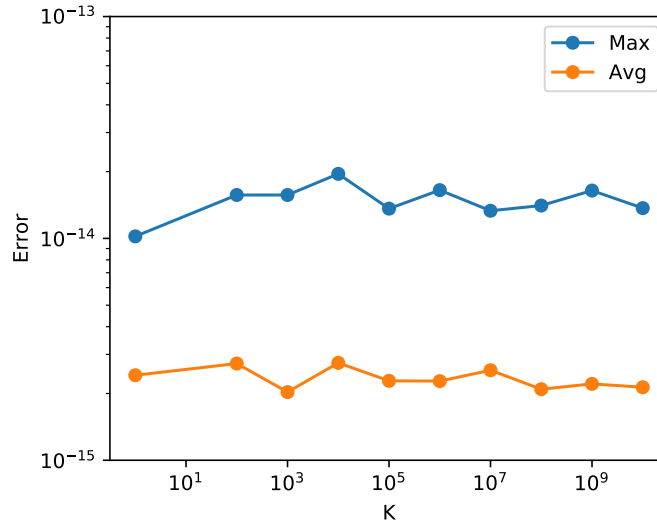
Figure 16 – An instance of E3P with six solutions.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

and therefore, roots with multiplicity greater than one are expected, which can be seen as a special case. For each value of K , we ran the algorithm for 100 instances generated randomly by sampling θ according to a uniform distribution. For each instance, we took the closest solution to the priorly known one, and then, for each K , as it can be seen in Figure 17, we considered the maximum and the average error.

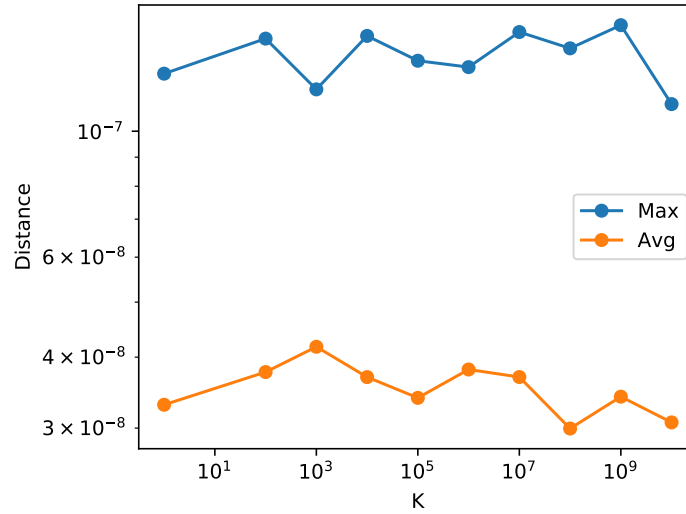
Figure 17 – The maximum and average error for instances with known solutions.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

The second experiment takes the same instances as the previous one, but this time, we analyze how close the roots corresponding to the priorly known solutions are to the unit circle. The distance of a root \hat{x} of h to the unit circle is taken to be $|\hat{x} - 1|$. This experiment is utilized mostly to determine a good precision constant for floating point comparisons in the

Figure 18 – The distance of the roots to the unit circle.

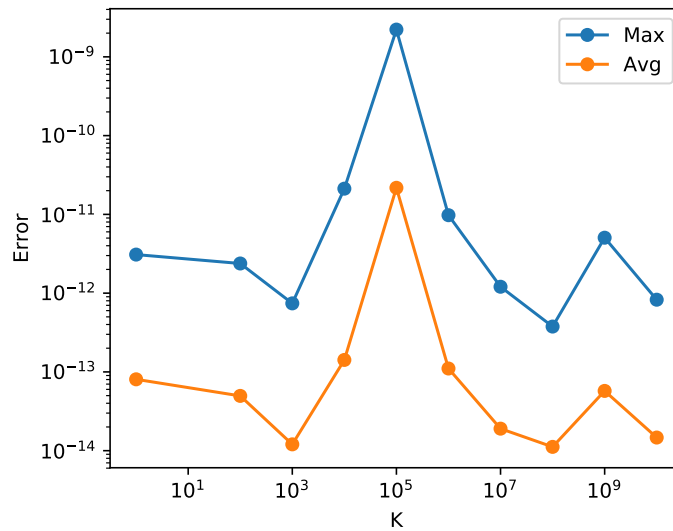


Source: Elaborated by the author.

implementation. The results are shown in Figure 18. As it can be seen that the distance always stays under 10^{-6} we concluded that a good precision constant would be 10^{-5} .

For the last experiment we considered 100 instances for each K with three points $(K \cos(t_j), \frac{K \sin(t_j)}{2})$, $j = 1 \dots 3$, generated randomly by sampling t_j according to a uniform distribution in $[0, 2\pi]$. The average and the maximum error are plotted in Figure 19, and analyzing it, it is fair to say that Algorithm 7 is numerically stable for this example, and its error, in average, is expected to be small even if the instance's numerical values are big.

Figure 19 – The error measured on solutions found by Algorithm 7.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

MAXIMUM COVERING BY ELLIPSES WITH ROTATION PROBLEM

This chapter introduces the elliptical PMCLP where there is no axis-parallel constraint, and the ellipses can be freely rotated. We refer to this problem as Maximum Covering by Ellipses with Rotation (MCER). In comparison with MCE, this problem introduces a new variable that is responsible for determining the rotation angle of every ellipse, making MCER a more challenging problem.

7.1 Definition

An instance of the non-axis-parallel is defined exactly like the axis-parallel one on [Chapter 5](#). It is given by a set of demand points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, $p_j \in \mathbb{R}^2$; a list of weights $\mathcal{W} := \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, with $w_j \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ being the weight of point p_j ; and m ellipses given by their shape parameters $\mathcal{R} := \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$, with $(a_j, b_j) \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}^2$ and $a_j > b_j$. Additionally, to make the text more clear, we define a set of m functions that represent the coverage regions of each ellipse as $\mathcal{E} = \{E_1, \dots, E_m\}$, with $E_j: \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R} \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ being a function that takes the center and angle of rotation where the j -th ellipse is located as input, and returns its coverage region as defined by [Equation 2.9](#). Lastly, an instance of MCER is defined as the tuple $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$.

Given an instance of *MCER*, we define $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_m) \in \mathbb{R}^{2m}$ as the centers of each ellipse, and $\Theta := (\theta_1, \dots, \theta_m) \in [0, \pi)^m$ as the angles of rotation of each ellipse. Then, we define MCER as the problem of determining Q and Θ (placing and rotating each ellipse) to maximize the weight of the points covered by the m ellipses given by

$$\max_{Q, \Theta} w \left(\bigcup_{i=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_i(q_i, \theta_i) \right). \quad (7.1)$$

In addition to that, we define an equivalence relation between solutions of MCER. We say that two solutions are equivalent if the set of points covered by them is the same. That is, two

solutions of MCER (Q, Θ) and (Q', Θ') are said to be equivalent if, and only if

$$\bigcup_{j=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q'_j, \theta'_j) = \bigcup_{j=1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j, \theta_j).$$

In the next section we present some results which ultimately lead up to the construction of a finite set that contains at least one optimal solution for MCER.

7.2 An optimal and finite set of solutions

In this section, we construct a finite list of centers and angles of rotation, also referred to as a Candidate Locations Set (CLS), for each ellipse and show that at least one optimal solution is in the set of solutions created from those lists. The results presented in this section are strongly based on [Chapter 6](#), more specifically on [Lemma 6.1](#), which states that there exists at most six solutions for any instance of E3P.

We start by introducing a lemma, which says that given an optimal solution of MCER, it is always possible to find an equivalent one, such that every ellipse covering more than one point contains two of them.

Lemma 7.1. Let (Q^*, Θ^*) be an optimal solution of an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER. Then, for any $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$ with $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)| \geq 2$, an equivalent solution (Q', Θ^*) exists, such that $|\mathcal{P} \cap \partial E_j(q'_j, \theta_j^*)| \geq 2$.

Proof. First, the angle of rotation can be ignored as it does not change.

Let $A = \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)$ be the set of points covered by the j -th ellipse and $X = \bigcap_{p \in A} E_j(p, \theta_j^*)$ be the region of intersection of ellipses centered at each point in A .

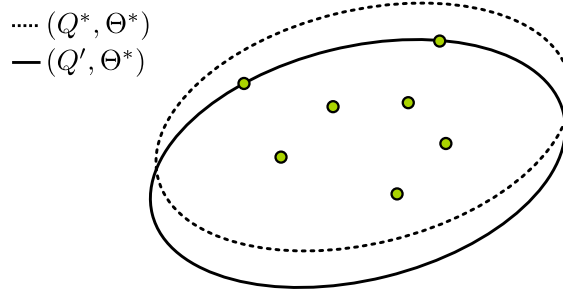
As it was shown on [Chapter 5](#), X is a region that is limited by arcs of ellipses. As this region is the non-empty intersection of more than one ellipse, there are at least two of these arcs that encounter at one point, creating a vertex. Selecting any of these vertices as q'_j will make $|\mathcal{P} \cap \partial E_j(q'_j, \theta_j^*)| \geq 2$.

□

What [Lemma 7.1](#) states is that transforming any optimal solution of MCER into an equivalent optimal solution where every ellipse that covers more than one point contains two points is possible (an example can be seen in [Figure 20](#)). [Lemma 7.1](#) also states that this equivalent optimal solution can always be achieved by just translating the ellipses; that is, no change in the angle of rotation is required.

Next, we define, for an optimal solution, a set of equivalent solutions, such that any ellipse covering more than one point contains at least two points.

Figure 20 – An optimal solution before and after applying Lemma 7.1.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Definition 7.1. Let (Q^*, Θ^*) be an optimal solution for an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER. We define $\Pi(Q^*, \Theta^*)$ as the set of every equivalent solution of (Q^*, Θ^*) , such that for any $(Q, \Theta) \in \Pi(Q^*, \Theta^*)$, for $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$ with $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)| \geq 2$, we have $|\mathcal{P} \cap \partial E_j(q_j', \theta_j)| \geq 2$.

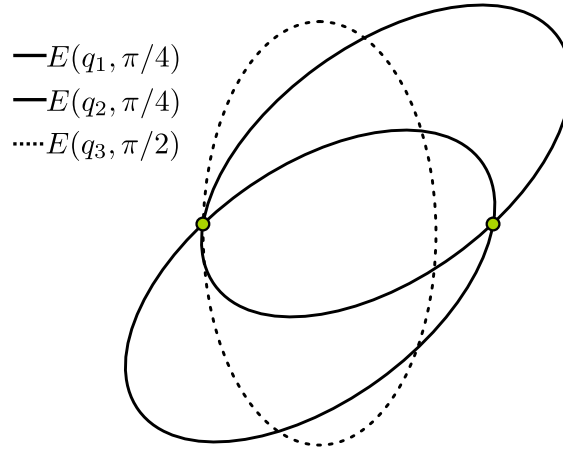
Next, we introduce a notation that helps us characterize angles which given an ellipse rotated by it and two points, it is possible to find a center for the ellipse, such that it contains both points.

Definition 7.2. Let E be the coverage region of an ellipse and $u, v \in \mathbb{R}^2$. An angle $\theta \in [0, \pi)$ is said to be (E, u, v) -feasible if there is $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$ such that $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E(q, \theta)$. In addition to that, given an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER, the set of (E_j, u, v) -feasible angles is referred to as

$$\Phi_j(u, v) := \{\theta \in [0, \pi) : \theta \text{ is a } (E_j, u, v)\text{-feasible angle}\}. \quad (7.2)$$

We also define $\tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v)$ as the angle which makes E_j 's major-axis be parallel to the line that passes through u and v . Note that if $\Phi_j(u, v) \neq \emptyset$, then $\tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v) \in \Phi_j(u, v)$ as the longest segment that crosses an ellipse is its major-axis.

In Figure 21 two examples for Definition 7.2 are shown. The example with a solid border shows two given points on two different ellipses rotated by $\pi/4$, making $\pi/4$ a (E, u, v) -feasible angle. The other example, with a dashed border, presents a case where the two points cannot be on the ellipse rotated by $\pi/2$, no matter where it is placed; because of that, $\pi/2$ is said to be a non (E, u, v) -feasible angle.

Figure 21 – A (E, u, v) -feasible angle and a not (E, u, v) -feasible angle.

Source: Elaborated by the author.

Following that, we introduce a lemma that is responsible for connecting the developments of this chapter with the results of [Chapter 6](#). This lemma makes it possible to describe a type of solution which, for sure, is part of the equivalence class of any optimal solution. It states that, for any ellipse that covers more than two points in a given optimal solution, an equivalent solution exists with at least one of the two properties:

- The ellipse contains at least three points.
- The ellipse contains two points for any feasible angle.

Lemma 7.2. Let (Q^*, Θ^*) be an optimal solution of an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER; $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, such that $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)| \geq 2$; $(Q', \Theta') \in \Pi(Q^*, \Theta^*)$; and $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E_j(q_j', \theta_j')$. If, for all $(\hat{Q}, \hat{\Theta})$ equivalent solution of (Q^*, Θ^*) , $|\mathcal{P} \cap \partial E_j(\hat{q}_j, \hat{\theta}_j)| < 3$, then for all $\theta \in \Phi_j(u, v)$, there exists $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$, such that $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E_j(q, \theta)$ and $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*) = \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q, \theta)$.

Proof. According to [Lemma 7.1](#), there exists $\{u, v\} \subset \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)$, such that an equivalent optimal solution (Q', Θ') exists with u and v on the border of $E_j(q_j', \theta_j')$. Therefore, $\theta_j^* \in \Phi_j(u, v)$.

Now suppose that u and v have the same y -coordinate, that is, the angle between them is 0. If they do not, a rotation can be applied to make them have the same y -coordinate. Then, the first thing we are proving is that $\Phi_j(u, v) = [0, 2\alpha]$ for a specific case that any instance can be transformed into using translation and rotation on every element of \mathcal{P} .

In [Chapter 2](#), a function $L: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ was defined in [Equation 2.7](#). This function takes the angular coefficient $m \in \mathbb{R}$ and, considering the family of lines parallel to the one described by $y = mx$, returns the maximum squared distance between two intersection points of a line in that family and an axis-parallel ellipse centered at the origin.

To use those results here, we need to consider the ellipse to be fixed at the origin and axis-parallel, and consider the problem of rotating and translating the points in \mathcal{P} instead.

Let $\theta \in [0, \pi] \setminus \{\pi/2\}$, and u', v' be the points u, v after a rotation by θ . Then, if $L(\tan \theta) \geq \|v - u\|_2^2$, it is possible to apply a translation to u', v' , such that they end up on the fixed ellipse. This means that it is possible to find an angle of rotation and a center to place E_j , such that it has u, v on its border.

Now we use some properties of function L whose details are given in [Chapter 2](#). Defining $l(\theta) = L(\tan \theta)$, with $l : [0, \pi] \setminus \{\pi/2\}$, we can say that

- l is decreasing in $[0, \pi/2)$ because L is decreasing in $[0, \infty)$. Therefore, if there is $\alpha \in [0, \pi/2)$, such that $l(\alpha) = \|v - u\|_2^2$, then $l(\theta) > \|v - u\|_2^2$, for $\theta \in (\alpha, \pi/2)$. That implies $[0, \alpha] \subset \Phi_j(u, v)$.
- $l(\theta) = l(\pi - \theta)$ because L is an even function. Therefore, if there is $\alpha \in [0, \pi/2)$, such that $l(\alpha) = \|v - u\|_2^2$, then $l(\theta) > \|v - u\|_2^2$, for $\theta \in (\pi/2, \pi - \alpha)$. That implies $[\pi - \alpha, \pi] \subset \Phi_j(u, v)$.

We then conclude that $\Phi_j(u, v) = [0, \alpha] \cup [\pi - \alpha, \pi]$, and, of course, in the case that there is no $\alpha \in [0, \pi/2)$, such that $l(\alpha) = \|v - u\|_2^2$, we have $\Phi_j(u, v) = [0, \pi]$. From that, if we rotate every point in \mathcal{P} by $\pi - \alpha$, we obtain $\Phi_j(u, v) = [0, 2\alpha]$.

With this result in hand, we can use a continuity argument to complete our proof as follows. Let $\delta : \Phi_j(u, v) \mapsto \mathbb{R}^2$ be a continuous function which takes an angle $\theta \in \Phi_j(u, v)$ and returns a center, such that $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E_j(\delta(\theta), \theta)$, and, from solution (Q', Θ') , $\delta(\theta'_j) = q'_j$. Notice that, in general, for any angle in $\Phi_j(u, v)$, there are two possible centers that make $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E_j(\delta(\theta), \theta)$ (see [Figure 21](#) for an example), however, imposing $\delta(\theta'_j) = q'_j$ makes δ be a well-defined function. This is shown in [Figure 22](#) where δ is plotted for the whole interval $\Phi_j(u, v)$.

Let $w \in \mathcal{P} \setminus \{u, v\}$, then we define $f_w : \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, \pi) \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ to be a function that takes a center $q \in \mathbb{R}^2$ and an angle of rotation $\theta \in [0, \pi)$, and returns the elliptical distance between w and $E_j(q, \theta)$ minus 1 as defined by the left-hand-side of [Equation 2.8](#). Keep in mind that, for all $w \in \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*) \setminus \{u, v\}$, we have that $f_w(q'_j, \theta'_j) < 0$ as they are covered by the j -th ellipse.

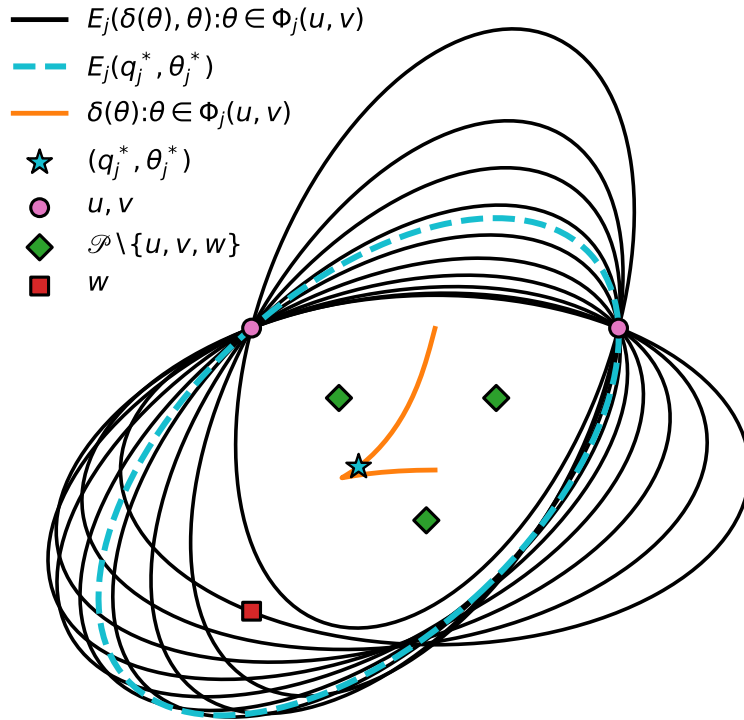
Then, to evaluate f_w for every center and feasible angle that maintains u and v on E_j 's border, we introduce a new function $g_w : \Phi_j(u, v) \mapsto \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$, which is defined as $g_w(\theta) = f_w(\delta(\theta), \theta)$. As f_w and δ are both continuous functions, g_w is also continuous.

Therefore, for any $\theta \in \Phi_j(u, v)$, if a point $w \in \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*) \setminus \{u, v\}$ is not covered by $E_j(\delta(\theta), \theta)$, it must have $g_w(\theta) > 0$. Then, by continuity, another angle $\bar{\theta} \in \Phi_j(u, v)$ must exist, such that $g_w(\bar{\theta}) = 1$, which means that $w \in \partial E_j(\delta(\bar{\theta}), \bar{\theta})$, contradicting the hypothesis. The same can be said about the case where there exists an angle $\theta \in \Phi_j(u, v)$, such that a point $w \in \mathcal{P} \setminus E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)$ enters the coverage of $E_j(\delta(\theta), \theta)$. \square

What Lemma 7.2 states is that, for every ellipse in an instance of MCER, unless an equivalent optimal solution with three points on it exists, the angle of rotation can practically be ignored. Because of that, it will be shown that we can construct a CLS for each ellipse which is finite and also contains an optimal solution.

In Figure 22, a visualization of Lemma 7.2 is presented. An initial optimal solution is given by the dashed-border ellipse and its center, represented by a star point. From it, the continuous function δ is defined by moving the ellipse through the rotation angles in $\Phi_j(u, v)$ while maintaining u, v on it. Ten angles were chosen from $\Phi_j(u, v)$ to be shown in Figure 22, among those were 0 and $\max\{\Phi_j(u, v)\}$; their corresponding ellipses are displayed with solid-line borders. Consistently with Lemma 7.2, the points in $\mathcal{P} \setminus \{u, v, w\}$ stay within the ellipse's cover for any angle of rotation, and, for point w , there exists an angle, such that it is on the ellipse.

Figure 22 – A visualization of Lemma 7.2.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

Let (Q^*, Θ^*) be any optimal solution of an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER. We will define a set of solutions $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ and show that there exists an equivalent solution (Q', Θ') to (Q^*, Θ^*) , such that $(Q', \Theta') \in \Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$. This is the same thing as showing that $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ for sure contains an optimal solution for the instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$. Before that, we introduce a definition for the CLS of every ellipse, which is then used to construct the set of solutions $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$.

Definition 7.3. Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be an instance of MCER. Then, for all $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, we define the Candidate Locations Set (CLS) of the j -th ellipse as $S_j = S_j^{(1)} \cup S_j^{(2)} \cup S_j^{(3)}$ with

$$S_j^{(1)} = \bigcup_{u \in \mathcal{P}} \{(u, 0)\} \quad (7.3)$$

$$S_j^{(2)} = \bigcup_{\{u, v\} \subset \mathcal{P}} \{(q, \tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v)) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R} : \{u, v\} \subset \partial E_j(q, \tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v))\} \quad (7.4)$$

$$S_j^{(3)} = \bigcup_{\{u, v, w\} \subset \mathcal{P}} \{(q, \theta) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R} : \{u, v, w\} \subset \partial E_j(q, \theta)\}. \quad (7.5)$$

This definition breaks the construction of the CLS S_j into three separated cases. The first one, $S_j^{(1)}$, represents solutions where the j -th ellipse covers only one point. The second one, $S_j^{(2)}$, takes into account solutions where the j -th ellipse covers at least two points, and no equivalent solution with three points on the ellipse exists. The last case, $S_j^{(3)}$, considers solutions where there exists an equivalent one with three points on the j -th ellipse. Following this, we move forward and introduce the main result of this section.

Theorem 3. Let $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be an instance of MCER, and $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ be a set of solutions defined as

$$\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}) = \{(Q, \Theta) \in \mathbb{R}^{2m} \times \mathbb{R}^m : (q_j, \theta_j) \in S_j \text{ for all } j \in \{1, \dots, m\}\},$$

Then there exists an optimal solution $(Q^*, \Theta^*) \in \Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$, and $|\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})| \leq n^{3m}$.

Proof. The first thing to notice is that $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ is defined as the combination of every possible solution from each CLS. To prove that it contains an optimal solution (Q^*, Θ^*) , we only need to prove that for all $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, there exists $(q_j, \theta_j) \in S_j$, such that $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*) \subset \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j, \theta_j)$. That is, we only need to show that the CLS of every ellipse contains a center and angle of rotation that makes the ellipse cover the same points (possibly some additional ones) that it covers in an optimal solution. To do that, we use [Lemma 7.2](#) and break the possible optimal solutions into three cases.

In the first case, we consider solutions where the j -th ellipse covers less than one point, that is, $|\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)| \leq 1$. It is possible to see that $S_j^{(1)}$ takes this possibility into account as it includes in $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ every solution that has an ellipse centered at a point from \mathcal{P} . From that, we can also conclude that $|S_j^{(1)}| \leq n$.

In the second case, we consider solutions where the j -th ellipse covers at least two points, and no equivalent solution exists, such that three points are on it. This case is addressed by [Lemma 7.2](#), which says that an optimal solution (Q^*, Θ^*) of this type has equivalent solutions with two points $u, v \in \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)$ on the ellipse, for any angle of rotation $\theta_j \in \Phi_j(u, v)$. As $\tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v) \in \Phi_j(u, v)$, we have that there exists $(q_j, \theta_j) \in S_j^{(2)}$, such that $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j^*, \theta_j^*) = \mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q_j, \theta_j)$. Moreover, in [Section 5.4](#), we discuss the problem of determining the intersections

between two ellipses. This problem is equivalent to the problem of determining every center and angle of rotation that puts two points on an ellipse, which is the problem used in the definition of $S_j^{(2)}$ for every pair of points. In [section 5.4](#), it is shown that this problem has at most two solutions. Therefore, we have that $|S_j^{(2)}| \leq 2\binom{n}{2}$.

For the last case, we are left with solutions where the j -th ellipse covers more than two points, and there exists an equivalent solution with three points on it. As $S_j^{(3)}$ contains every center and angle of rotation that puts three points on the j -th ellipse, an equivalent solution for this case is present in the set of solutions $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$. Also, in [Lemma 7.2](#) it is stated that the number of centers and angles of rotation that make an ellipse contain three given points is at most six. Therefore, we have that $|S_j^{(3)}| \leq 6\binom{n}{3}$.

Combining the three cases, as $S_j = S_j^{(1)} \cup S_j^{(2)} \cup S_j^{(3)}$, we get the following bound for its size:

$$\begin{aligned} |S_j| &\leq 6\binom{n}{3} + 2\binom{n}{2} + n = n(n-1)(n-2) + n(n-1) + n \\ |S_j| &\leq 6\binom{n}{3} + 2\binom{n}{2} + n = n((n-1)^2 + 1) \leq n^3. \end{aligned}$$

Therefore, we conclude that $|\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})| \leq |S_1| \times \cdots \times |S_m| \leq n^{3m}$. \square

7.3 An algorithm for MCER

In this section we describe an algorithm for MCER that does a complete search on the CLS of each ellipse. Firstly, in [Algorithm 8](#), we present a procedure called CLS-MCER which returns the CLS for an ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) . Then, in [Algorithm 9](#) we describe the procedure that returns an optimal solution for MCER.

Let E be the coverage region of an ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) . We assume that in [Algorithm 8](#), the procedure $e2p(u, v, a, b)$ returns every $(q, \tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v)) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times [0, \pi)$, such that, $\{u, v\} \subset \partial E(q, \tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v))$. That is, this procedure returns every location for the ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) , such that its angle of rotation is $\tilde{\Phi}_j(u, v)$, and the points u, v are on the ellipse. This can be done using the results of [Section 5.4](#).

After that, we define [Algorithm 9](#) which takes an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER, and returns an optimal solution for it. Even though it is based on [Theorem 3](#), the set of solutions $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ is not explicitly built in [Algorithm 9](#). Instead, a complete search is done by backtracking the CLS of every ellipse returned by procedure CLS-MCER defined in [Algorithm 8](#).

Two procedures are defined in [Algorithm 9](#). The first one, called *MCER*, returns an optimal solution for an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ using the second procedure $MCER_{bt}$. This second procedure is responsible for the backtracking and takes two additional parameters $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, which represents the index of the ellipse that $MCER_{bt}$ is currently processing, and $Z \subset \mathcal{P}$, which represents the set of points that have not been covered by the ellipses with indexes $1, \dots, j-1$.

Algorithm 8 – Algorithm that constructs a CLS for an ellipse.

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, and an ellipse's shape parameters (a, b) .

Output: A CLS for the ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) considering the demand set \mathcal{P} .

```

1: procedure CLS-MCER( $\mathcal{P}, a, b$ )
2:    $S \leftarrow \{\}$ 
3:   for  $u \in \mathcal{P}$  do
4:      $S \leftarrow S \cup \{(u, 0)\}$ 
5:   end for
6:   for  $\{u, v\} \in \mathcal{P}$  do
7:      $S \leftarrow S \cup e2p(u, v, a, b)$ 
8:   end for
9:   for  $\{u, v, w\} \in \mathcal{P}$  do
10:     $S \leftarrow S \cup e3p(u, v, a, b)$  ▷ Defined in Algorithm 7.
11:  end for
12:  return  $S$ 
13: end procedure

```

Algorithm 9 – Algorithm for MCER

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, a list of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, and a list of shape parameters $\mathcal{R} = \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$.

Output: An optimal solution for the given instance of MCER.

```

1: procedure MCER( $\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}$ )
2:   return  $MCER_{bt}(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, 1)$ 
3: end procedure

4: procedure  $MCER_{bt}(Z, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j)$ 
5:    $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*); (\theta_j^*, \dots, \theta_m^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0); (0, \dots, 0)$  ▷ Setting to 0 as a default value.
6:    $S_j \leftarrow \text{CLS-MCER}(Z, a_j, b_j)$ 
7:   for all  $(q_j, \theta_j) \in S_j$  do
8:     if  $j < m$  then
9:        $(q_{j+1}, \dots, q_m); (\theta_{j+1}, \dots, \theta_m) \leftarrow MCER_{bt}(Z \setminus \text{Cov}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, j+1)$ 
10:    end if
11:    if  $w(\bigcup_{k=j}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q_k, \theta_k)) > w(\bigcup_{k=j}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q_k^*, \theta_k^*))$  then
12:       $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*); (\theta_j^*, \dots, \theta_m^*) \leftarrow (q_j, \dots, q_m); (\theta_j, \dots, \theta_m)$ 
13:    end if
14:  end for
15:  return  $(q_j^*, \dots, q_m^*); (\theta_j^*, \dots, \theta_m^*)$ 
16: end procedure

```

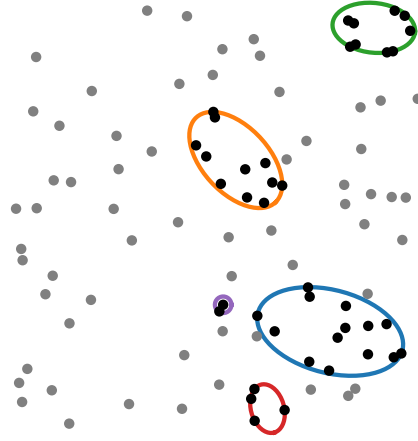
Corollary 7.1. Algorithm 9 takes $\mathcal{O}(mn^{3m+1})$ operations and returns an optimal solution for an instance of MCER.

Proof. For every $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, unless $Z = \{\}$, when choosing the center and angle of rotation for the j -th ellipse, Algorithm 9 does not consider any $(q_j, \theta_j) \in \mathbb{R}^2 \times \mathbb{R}$, such that

$Z \cap E_j(q_j, \theta_j) = \{\}$. Apart from those solutions, which are non-optimal, [Algorithm 9](#) considers every solution in $\Omega(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$. As evaluating each solution can be done in $\mathcal{O}(nm)$, we get the overall runtime complexity of $\mathcal{O}(mn^{3m+1})$. \square

In [Figure 23](#), a solution returned by [Algorithm 9](#) for the instance AB120 taken from [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#) is displayed. The exact method developed by [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#), for this instance, could not obtain an optimal solution within the established time limit, however, comparing with the solution obtained by our algorithm, their heuristic method does find an optimal solution. In the next chapter, we give more details about the solutions found by our algorithm, along with the proposal of some new instances for MCER.

Figure 23 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance AB120.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

7.3.1 Adding facility cost

In this section, we consider the extended version of MCER where each facility has a cost assigned to it and exactly k of them must be used in a solution. We refer to this version of the problem as Maximum Covering by Ellipses with Rotation and a k -constraint (MCER- k).

An instance of MCER- k has the same parameters as MCER plus a list of costs $\mathcal{C} := \{c_1, \dots, c_m\}$, with $c_j \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ being the cost of the j -th facility; and $k \in \mathbb{N}$, $k \leq m$.

A solution for MCER- k is given by (I, Q, Θ) , with $I := \{i_1, \dots, i_k\} \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$; $Q := (q_1, \dots, q_k) \in \mathbb{R}^{2k}$, with q_j being the center of the i_j -th ellipse; and $\Theta := (\theta_1, \dots, \theta_k) \in [0, \pi)^k$, with θ_j being the angle of rotation of the i_j -th ellipse. An optimal solution of MCER- k is given by the optimization problem

$$\max_{I, Q, \Theta} w \left(\bigcup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j}(q_j, \theta_j) \right).$$

Then, in the same way that it is done in [Chapter 5](#), we introduce [Algorithm 10](#) for MCER- k that uses [Algorithm 9](#) for every $I := \{i_1, \dots, i_k\} \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$. Therefore, [Algorithm 10](#) returns an optimal solution for MCER- k in $\mathcal{O}(k \binom{m}{k} n^{3k+1}) = \mathcal{O}(m 2^m n^{3m+1})$ time.

Algorithm 10 – Algorithm for MCER- k

Input: A set of points $\mathcal{P} = \{p_1, \dots, p_n\}$, a list of weights $\mathcal{W} = \{w_1, \dots, w_n\}$, a list of shape parameters $\mathcal{R} = \{(a_1, b_1), \dots, (a_m, b_m)\}$, a list of costs $\mathcal{C} = \{c_1, \dots, c_m\}$, and $k \in \mathbb{N}$.

Output: An optimal solution for MCER- k .

```

1: procedure MCER- $k(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}, \mathcal{C}, k)$ 
2:    $I^* = \{i_1^*, \dots, i_k^*\} \leftarrow \{1, \dots, k\}$ 
3:    $Q^* = (q_1^*, \dots, q_k^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0)$ 
4:    $\Theta^* = (\theta_1^*, \dots, \theta_k^*) \leftarrow (0, \dots, 0)$ 
5:   for all  $I = \{i_1, \dots, i_k\} \subset \{1, \dots, m\}$  do
6:      $\mathcal{R}' \leftarrow \{(a_j, b_j) \in \mathcal{R} : j \in I\}$ 
7:      $(q_1, \dots, q_k); (\theta_1, \dots, \theta_k) \leftarrow MCER(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R}')$ 
8:     if  $w(\bigcup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j}(q_j, \theta_j)) - \sum_{j \in I} c_j > w(\bigcup_{j=1}^k \mathcal{P} \cap E_{i_j^*}(q_j^*, \theta_j^*)) - \sum_{j \in I^*} c_j$  then
9:        $Q^* \leftarrow (q_1, \dots, q_k)$ 
10:       $\Theta^* \leftarrow (\theta_1, \dots, \theta_k)$ 
11:       $I^* \leftarrow I$ 
12:     end if
13:   end for
14:   return  $I^*, Q^*, \Theta^*$ 
15: end procedure

```

NUMERICAL EXPERIMENTS

The goal of this chapter is to show the results of the algorithms for MCE- k and MCER- k proposed by us for instances proposed by other works as well as instances created by us. We also give implementation details and suggestions to improve performance, which we adopted in our implementations. All the experiments were run in a computer with the following specification:

- CPU Intel(R) Core(TM) i7-2600 CPU @ 3.40GHz;
- 16Gib of RAM memory;
- Linux Operating System: Debian 4.19.5.

8.1 Implementation

In this section, we give more details about the implementation of the algorithms developed in our work.

All the algorithms were implemented using the C++ language, compiled with g++ (G++ 6.3.0) with the optimization flag -O3. The actual code is available in <https://sites.icmc.usp.br/andretta/tedeschi-2020/>.

8.1.1 Determining the eigenvalues of a matrix

In [Algorithm 7](#) for E3P, we assumed that a procedure which returns every eigenvalue of a given square matrix was available. In practice, we used the very famous linear algebra package LAPACK (see [Anderson et al. \(1999\)](#) for more details). Even though LAPACK is a library for the FORTRAN programming language, its routines can be made available in a C/C++ environment by simply adding the -llapack linking flag to the compilation. The only remarks, though, are that FORTRAN represents matrices in a column-major fashion, and receives parameters only by

reference. Therefore, matrices must be transposed before being passed to a routine, and every parameter must receive a pointer to a variable containing its value.

LAPACK offers a routine called ZGEEV that computes every eigenvalue of a complex matrix by using an implementation of the QR algorithm. This routine optionally can also be asked to compute the right or left eigenvectors depending on two of its parameters. ZGEEV receives in total 14 parameters, with 4 of them being used for output. We show a brief description of them in [Table 1](#), along with the specification of the value we set each parameter in our implementation.

| Parameter | Description | Value |
|-----------|---|--|
| JOBVL | Indicates whether to compute the left eigenvalues | 'N' (no eigenvectors should be computed) |
| JOBVR | Indicates whether to compute the right eigenvalues | 'N' (no eigenvectors should be computed) |
| N | Order of matrix A | 6 |
| A | The square matrix whose eigenvalues are to be computed | The companion matrix |
| LDA | Leading dimension of A | 6 |
| W | The eigenvalues output array | A complex array of size 6 |
| VL | The left eigenvectors output array | A complex array of size 1 |
| LDVL | Leading dimension of VL | 1 |
| VR | The right eigenvectors output array | A complex array of size 1 |
| LDVR | Leading dimension of VR | 1 |
| WORK | A workspace for the procedure to utilize | A complex array of size 12 |
| LWORK | Dimension of WORK | 12 |
| RWORK | A real workspace of size 2N | A double array of size 12 |
| INFO | An integer containing 0 if the algorithm was able to compute every eigenvalue | A pointer to an integer variable |

Table 1 – The ZGEEV's parameter list.

8.1.2 Symbolic computation

Symbolic computation is a vast topic, which deals with the problem of solving or manipulating mathematical expressions computationally. Back in [Chapter 6](#), we were faced with the problem of writing function ξ defined in [Equation 6.3](#) as a complex polynomial in the power

format by replacing the sine and cosine functions with the identities given by [Equation 6.16](#) and [Equation 6.17](#).

As expected, computing the coefficients of that polynomial in terms of the E3P's instance by hand is very challenging; the expressions get too long, and it becomes humanly impossible not to make any mistake. For that reason, we resort to Symbolic computation for this task.

In practice, we utilized an external library for Python called SymPy (see [Meurer et al. \(2017\)](#) for more information). This tool can create expressions using arithmetic operators on predefined symbols, numbers, and other expressions. It can also convert expressions into polynomials in the power format, and output them directly into C code. Using these features, we can write $\xi(\theta)(e^{i\theta})^6$ as a polynomial by replacing the sine and cosine functions with expressions for the identities given by [Equation 6.16](#) and [Equation 6.17](#), and then import it into our C++ implementation of E3P's algorithm by printing the polynomial's list of coefficients as C code. The actual coefficients of that polynomial are presented in [Appendix A](#) in terms of a generic E3P's instance.

8.2 Some details and improvements

To achieve the results that are shown later in this chapter, an efficient implementation of [Algorithm 5](#) for MCE and [Algorithm 9](#) for MCER had to be done. Just translating those algorithms into a programming language is not enough to obtain solutions for every instance previously published in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#). Therefore, we present here some improvements that can be applied to the implementation of those algorithms, which can result in significant growth of performance, especially in terms of CPU time.

8.2.1 CLS construction

In both algorithms, a subroutine to construct an ellipse's CLS is called inside the backtracking routine. This can potentially make the same combination of points be considered multiple times. To avoid this unnecessary computation, we compute the CLS for every ellipse beforehand in a preprocessing phase for the whole demand set. Then, in the backtracking, we only consider the options of locations that makes the ellipse cover at least one point that has not been covered before.

Another improvement that can be made in the construction of an ellipse's CLS is the elimination of redundant solutions. Let (Q, Θ) and (Q', Θ') be two solutions of MCER (the same can be said about MCE). If, for any $j \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, we have $\mathcal{P} \cap E_j(q'_j, \theta'_j) \subset \mathcal{P} \cap E(q_j, \theta_j)$, then we can for sure dismiss solution (Q', Θ') . In our implementation, we use the same tree-like data structure as the one described in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#) to only keep solutions that are not redundant.

Calling E3P's algorithm for every triplet of points in an instance of MCER can be expensive. To avoid that, given three points and an ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) , we can skip calling E3P's algorithm if the maximum distance between any of the points is greater than $2a$, or if the triangle's area with vertices on these three points have area greater than $\frac{3\sqrt{3}}{4}\pi ab$, which can be proved to be the greatest area of an inscribed triangle in an ellipse with shape parameters (a, b) .

8.2.2 Backtracking

Without any improvement, backtracking through every possible combination of every ellipse's CLS can take a very long time, possibly going through a lot of non-optimal solutions. For this reason, we introduce a sufficient condition for the MCER's case (the MCE's case is analogous), based on MCER for one ellipse, which can be used to skip solutions that for sure are non-optimal.

Given an instance $(\mathcal{P}, \mathcal{W}, \mathcal{R})$ of MCER, suppose that the first j ellipses are fixed at the locations $(q_1, \theta_1); \dots; (q_j, \theta_j)$. Let Z_j be the points that are not covered by the first j ellipses, and OPT_j the value of the best solution with the location of the first j ellipses fixed at $(q_1, \theta_1); \dots; (q_j, \theta_j)$.

Then, we can obtain an upper-bound for OPT_j by using, for $k \in \{j+1, \dots, m\}$, the solutions (q'_k, θ'_k) of MCER for instances with demand set Z_j and only one ellipse with shape parameters (a_k, b_k) . As these solutions only consider the best cover individually for each ellipse, we have the following inequality

$$OPT_j \leq w \left(\bigcup_{k=1}^j \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q_k, \theta_k) \right) + w \left(\bigcup_{k=j+1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q'_k, \theta'_k) \right). \quad (8.1)$$

This upper-bound for OPT_j can then be used in the backtracking process to skip solutions that are not better than any optimal solution. Let OPT_{lo} be a lower bound for the optimal solution, we have that if

$$w \left(\bigcup_{k=1}^j \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q_k, \theta_k) \right) + w \left(\bigcup_{k=j+1}^m \mathcal{P} \cap E_k(q'_k, \theta'_k) \right) \leq OPT_{lo}, \quad (8.2)$$

then $OPT_j \leq OPT_{lo}$, which implies that OPT_j is less than or equal the value of any optimal solution. This defines a sufficient condition for us to dismiss every solution which have the location of the first j ellipses fixed at $(q_1, \theta_1); \dots; (q_j, \theta_j)$. In practice, we can use the value of the best solution found so far as the lower-bound for the optimal solution.

It is worth pointing out that these improvement suggestions do not have an effect in a possible worst case scenario. We are adopting them in our implementation because they showed good results in practice. For example, without taking the suggestion given by Equation 8.2, MCER- k 's algorithm takes nine seconds to obtain an optimal solution for instance AB060,

going through 336,494,451 solutions. In Table 6, we show the results of MCER- k 's algorithm implemented with all the improvement suggestions given here; for instance AB060, the algorithm takes less than one second to return an optimal solution, and evaluates only 1809 solutions.

8.3 Results for known instances

In this section, we present the results of Algorithm 6 for MCE- k and Algorithm 10 for MCER- k for instances CM1, CM2, CM4, CM5, CM7, CM8 proposed by Canbolat and Massow (2009), and for instances CM3, CM6, CM9 and AB001-AB120 proposed by Andretta and Birgin (2013).

For each instance, we display the selected ellipses and the income of the found optimal solution. We also display some performance metrics with the intention of giving an idea of how much computation had to be done for the algorithms to find an optimal solution. These metrics are: the CLS size of every ellipse, the number of nodes in the backtracking tree, the number of leaves corresponding to a solution in the backtracking tree, the CPU time spent on constructing the CLSs, and the total CPU time. For the algorithms for MCER, we also have a column for the number of E3P subproblems that were solved, not counting the triplet of points which are dismissed by the improvements suggestions given in Section 8.2. All the tables containing results referenced in this section are presented in Appendix B. We also made available at <https://sites.icmc.usp.br/andretta/teseschi-2020/> every instance used here, along with the graphical representation of every obtained solution.

8.3.1 MCE- k

In Table 2, the results for instances CM1-CM9 are shown. The algorithm proposed here showed great results as it was able to obtain optimal solutions in less than one second for every one of the instances CM1-CM9. Even though the experiments were run in a different environment, we can still say that this is a great improvement compared with the results from Andretta and Birgin (2013). For example, to obtain an optimal solution for the instance CM9, the method proposed by Andretta and Birgin (2013) took more than thirty minutes. In Table 4 and Table 5, we present the results for instances AB001-AB120. The only instance that our algorithm took more than one second to return an optimal solution was AB120, which it took 1.08 second.

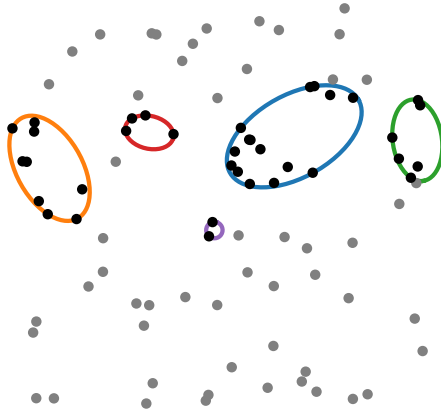
Back in Chapter 5, it was shown that the size of a CLS in an instance of MCE is less than or equal n^2 . This bound, at least for these instances, seems to be very loose. Notice that the biggest CLS observed, which is 174 in instance CM9, is very far away from n^2 , which in this case is 10^4 . The same can be said about the bound for the running time of the algorithm, using the size of the backtracking tree times n (the number of steps needed to evaluate an option in a CLS) as an estimate for the number of computations, it can be seen that the asymptotic bound of $\mathcal{O}(m2^m n^{2m+1})$ is very far from the actual number of computations.

8.3.2 MCER- k

The numerical results obtained by our implementation of [Algorithm 10](#) for MCER- k are shown in [Table 3](#) for instances CM1-CM9, and in [Table 6](#) and [Table 7](#) for instances AB001-AB120. An optimal solution was obtained for every instance, and overall, at most six seconds of CPU time was taken.

Looking at the numerical results of the heuristic method proposed in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#), the only non-optimal solutions it encountered were for instances AB105-AB108. For these instances, our algorithm obtained an optimal solution covering one more point. In [Figure 24](#), the optimal solution for AB108 is displayed. In general, our algorithm took much lower CPU time compared to the methods developed in [Andretta and Birgin \(2013\)](#). For example, for instance CM9, their heuristic method took more than six hours to return a solution, our implementation of MCER- k 's algorithm, on the other hand, obtained an optimal solution in less than five seconds.

Figure 24 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance AB108.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

As it was said for the results of MCE- k , in practice, the bounds for the CLS size and the number of operations taken by the algorithm is very loose. Notice that, the greatest CLS size was 730 obtained for the third ellipse in instances CM7-CM9. Notice that 730 is very distant from its upper-bound n^3 , which in this case is 10^6 . Also, looking at the size of the backtracking tree times n as an estimate for the number of computations taken by the algorithm, for example, for instance AB120, this number is 1579×100 , which is very distant from its asymptotic upper-bound of $\mathcal{O}(m^m n^{3m+1})$, which in this case would be $5 \times 2^5 \times 100^{16}$.

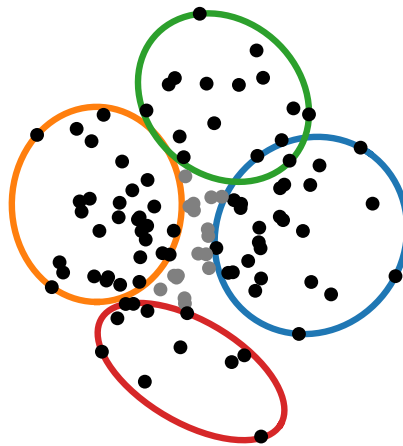
8.4 New instances

After examining the results obtained by our algorithms for the formerly known instances, constructing new ones, more challenging for our work, can be taken as essential for further

analyzing the algorithms proposed by us. Besides increasing the size of the demand set and the number of ellipses, we also designed instances with non-unitary weights, which is something none of the previous instances had. Moreover, to create very distinct instances from the previously introduced ones, we used a different probability distribution, other than the uniform one, to generate the location of points. We set a time limit of two hours of running time for solving every instance, meaning that if an algorithm did not stop in two hours, we report that it was not able to determine an optimal solution. In total, we designed 46 new instances, which will be referred to as TA01, ..., TA46, and are available at <https://sites.icmc.usp.br/andretta/tesdeschi-2020/>. The numerical results for every one of them are displayed in [Appendix B](#).

The first set of instances were constructed sampling each demand point from a bivariate normal distribution $\mathcal{N}([0,0]^T, \mathbb{I})$, with $\mathbb{I} \in \mathbb{R}^{2 \times 2}$ being the identity matrix; and setting each point's weight as its squared distance to the origin. This is expected to produce a demand set with most points located near the origin, but with the most valuable points located far away from it. We generated a set of $n = 100$ points, with $m = 7$ ellipses, making the j -th ellipse have shape parameters randomly taken from a uniform distribution in $[0.5, 1.5]$, and cost $c_j = 10 \times a_j \times b_j$. From that, we created seven instances taking $k \in \{1, \dots, m\}$. The results for MCE- k can be seen in [Table 8](#) and the results for MCER- k are presented in [Table 9](#). Because the normal distribution generates most of the points close to each other (see [Figure 25](#) for an example), every ellipse's CLS's size ended up being significantly bigger if compared to previously introduced instances with 100 points. This, and the subtle increase in the number of ellipses, made the algorithms for MCER- k and MCE- k time out for some instances. The algorithm for MCER- k did not return an optimal solution within the predefined time limit for the last three instances ($k = 5, 6, 7$), while the algorithm for MCE- k did not finish in time for the last instance ($k = 7$). The optimal solution for MCER- k for the instance with $k = 4$ is displayed in [Figure 25](#).

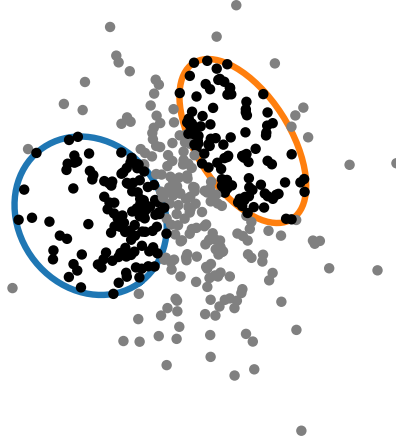
Figure 25 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA04.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

For the second set of instances, we used the same process used for the first set to generate the demand points and the ellipses. We kept the number of ellipses at 3 and created five demand sets with $n \in \{200, 250, 300, 350, 400\}$. In total, we had 15 instances having $k \in \{1, \dots, m\}$. The results for MCE- k can be seen in Table 10 and the results for MCER- k are presented in Table 11. The solution of MCER- k for the instance with $n = 400$, and $k = 2$ is shown in Figure 26.

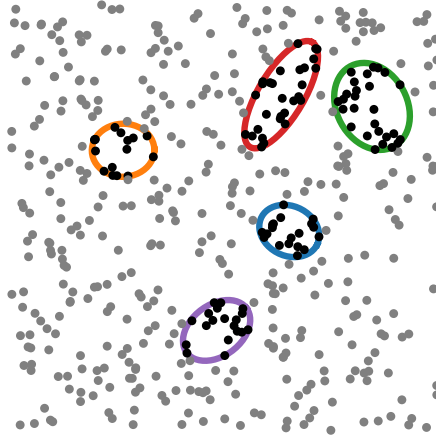
Figure 26 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA21.



Source: Elaborated by the author.

The third set of instances were constructed generating the demand set following a uniform distribution in $[0, 10]^2$, with each point having unitary weight; and the ellipses by the same process used for the first two set of instances. We created instances with $m = 5$, $n \in \{400, 450, 500\}$, and $k \in \{1, \dots, m\}$, with a total of 15 instances. The results for MCE- k can be seen in Table 12 and the results for MCER- k are presented in Table 13. Optimal solutions were obtained for every one of the instances in this set. It is possible to see that, compared with the first two sets of instances, the CLS sizes are smaller, mostly because of the size of the ellipses and the uniform distribution used to generate the points. The optimal solution returned by MCER- k 's algorithm for the instance with $n = 500$ and $k = 5$ is shown in Figure 27.

The last set of instances were constructed using two bivariate normal distributions with unitary variance $\mathcal{N}(\mu^{(1)}, \mathbb{I})$ and $\mathcal{N}(\mu^{(2)}, \mathbb{I})$, $\mu^{(1)}, \mu^{(2)} \in \mathbb{R}^2$. Half of the points were generated following $\mathcal{N}(\mu^{(1)}, \mathbb{I})$, and the other half $\mathcal{N}(\mu^{(2)}, \mathbb{I})$; the weight of every point was set as its squared distance to the mean of the distribution from which it was generated. The ellipses were also divided into two halves, taking their shape parameters from uniform distributions in the intervals $[0.5, 1.5]$, and $[3, 4]$; setting the j -th ellipse's weight as $c_j = a_j \times b_j$. The purpose of this last set of instances was to create an example where the chosen ellipses in the solution of an instance of MCER- k is not a subset of the chosen ellipses in an optimal solution of that same instance for MCER- $(k + 1)$. We created seven instances with $n = 80$, $m = 6$ and $k \in \{1, \dots, m\}$,

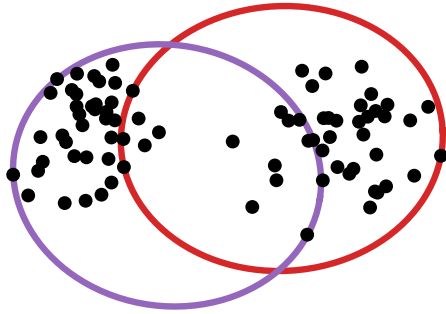
Figure 27 – An optimal solution of MCER- k for the instance TA37.

Source: Elaborated by the author.

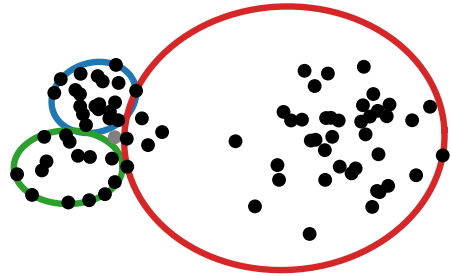
and defined the values of $\mu^{(1)}$ and $\mu^{(2)}$ specifically to create such counter-example. The results are shown in Table 14 for MCE- k and in Table 14 for MCER- k . In Figure 28, we show the solutions for the instances with $k = 2$, where two of the bigger-sized ellipses are used, and $k = 3$, where one of the bigger-sized ellipses is replaced by two small ones.

Figure 28 – Optimal solutions for instances TA44 and TA45.

(a) TA44



(b) TA45



Source: Elaborated by the author.

CONCLUSION

In this work, we studied two problems of maximum planar covering using ellipses, with most of the substantial results being for the less previously-studied problem where the ellipses can be freely rotated, which we referred to as MCER. We devoted [Chapter 6](#) and [Chapter 7](#) of our work for the development of an exact algorithm for this problem, which depended on the development of an algorithm for a never-studied-before geometric subproblem, which we referred to as E3P.

An exact algorithm was also developed for the other problem studied in this work, in which the ellipse could not be rotated. We created an algorithm for it in [Chapter 5](#) based on an algorithm for maximum covering using disks, which we introduced in [Chapter 3](#).

In [Chapter 8](#), numerical experiments were run for both algorithms. We first used instances found in the literature, and then proposed new instances to further analyze the performance of our algorithms. Even though both algorithms proposed by us are exponential in nature, in [Chapter 8](#), we gave several improvements suggestions, which allowed our implementations to obtain optimal solutions for every previously published instance, including instances that no optimal solutions were obtained before, plus some fairly large new ones.

We believe there is plenty of room for furtherly working on these problems. Back in [Chapter 6](#), we raised the attention for some possible properties which could be used in the development of an improved version of our algorithm for E3P. In [Chapter 8](#), we observed that the bounds for the algorithms proposed by us might be a little loose, obtaining tighter bounds might be possible. Some other suggestions for future work are: modeling the problems as Linear Integer Programming problems, which could be an alternative to backtracking the optimal solution, done in the algorithms for both problems; adapting the approximation algorithm for the maximum covering by disks problem developed in [Berg, Cabello and Har-Peled \(2006\)](#) for the ellipses case; and developing and analyzing heuristics which avoid the backtracking phase of both algorithms.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

ANDERSON, E.; BAI, Z.; BISCHOF, C.; BLACKFORD, S.; DEMMEL, J.; DONGARRA, J.; CROZ, J. D.; GREENBAUM, A.; HAMMARLING, S.; MCKENNEY, A.; SORESENSEN, D. **LA-PACK Users' Guide**. Third. Philadelphia, PA: Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics, 1999. ISBN 0-89871-447-8 (paperback). Citations on pages 29 and 83.

ANDRETTA, M.; BIRGIN, E. Deterministic and stochastic global optimization techniques for planar covering with ellipses problems. **European Journal of Operational Research**, v. 224, n. 1, p. 23 – 40, 2013. ISSN 0377-2217. Available: <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0377221712005619>. Citations on pages 18, 19, 42, 50, 53, 80, 85, 87, and 88.

ARONOV, B.; HAR-PELED, S. On approximating the depth and related problems. **SIAM J. Comput.**, v. 38, n. 3, p. 899–921, 2008. Available: <https://doi.org/10.1137/060669474>. Citation on page 18.

AYOUB, A. B. The central conic sections revisited. **Mathematics Magazine**, Mathematical Association of America, v. 66, n. 5, p. 322–325, 1993. ISSN 0025570X, 19300980. Available: <http://www.jstor.org/stable/2690513>. Citation on page 22.

BANSAL, M.; KIANFAR, K. Planar maximum coverage location problem with partial coverage and rectangular demand and service zones. **INFORMS J. on Computing**, INFORMS, Institute for Operations Research and the Management Sciences (INFORMS), Linthicum, Maryland, USA, v. 29, n. 1, p. 152–169, Feb. 2017. ISSN 1526-5528. Available: <https://doi.org/10.1287/ijoc.2016.0722>. Citation on page 18.

BAREL, M. V.; VANDEBRIL, R.; DOOREN, P. V.; FREDERIX, K. Implicit double shift qr-algorithm for companion matrices. **Numerische Mathematik**, v. 116, n. 2, p. 177–212, Aug 2010. ISSN 0945-3245. Available: <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00211-010-0302-y>. Citation on page 29.

BATTLES, Z.; TREFETHEN, L. N. An extension of MATLAB to continuous functions and operators. **SIAM Journal on Scientific Computing**, SIAM, v. 25, n. 5, p. 1743–1770, 2004. Citation on page 61.

BENTLEY, J. L.; OTTMANN, T. A. Algorithms for reporting and counting geometric intersections. **Computers, IEEE Transactions on**, C-28, p. 643 – 647, 10 1979. Citations on pages 35 and 38.

BERG, M. de; CABELLO, S.; HAR-PELED, S. Covering many or few points with unit disks. In: . [S.l.: s.n.], 2006. v. 45, p. 55–68. Citations on pages 18, 32, 33, 35, 39, 42, 44, and 93.

BOYD, J. Finding the zeros of a univariate equation: Proxy rootfinders, chebyshev interpolation, and the companion matrix. **SIAM Review**, v. 55, 01 2013. Citations on pages 61, 62, and 63.

BOYD, J. P. **Chebyshev and Fourier Spectral Methods**. Second. Mineola, NY: Dover Publications, 2001. (Dover Books on Mathematics). ISBN 0486411834 9780486411835. Citation on page 61.

_____. Computing the zeros, maxima and inflection points of chebyshev, legendre and fourier series: solving transcendental equations by spectral interpolation and polynomial rootfinding. **Journal of Engineering Mathematics**, v. 56, n. 3, p. 203–219, Nov 2006. ISSN 1573-2703. Available: <<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10665-006-9087-5>>. Citations on pages 29 and 64.

BRANNAN, D.; ESPLIN, M.; GRAY, J. **Geometry**. Cambridge University Press, 1999. ISBN 9781107393639. Available: <<https://books.google.co.id/books?id=HbytAQAAQBAJ>>. Citation on page 22.

CANBOLAT, M. S.; MASSOW, M. von. Planar maximal covering with ellipses. **Computers and Industrial Engineering**, v. 57, p. 201–208, 2009. Citations on pages 18, 19, 42, 50, 53, 62, and 87.

HAZELLE, B. M.; LEE, D. On a circle placement problem. **Computing**, v. 36, p. 1–16, 03 1986. Citations on pages 18, 32, 33, 34, and 42.

CHURCH, R. The planar maximal covering location problem. (symposium on location problems: in memory of leon cooper). **Journal of regional science Philadelphia**, 1984. Citations on pages 17, 18, 31, and 32.

CHURCH, R.; VELLE, C. R. The maximal covering location problem. **Papers in Regional Science**, v. 32, n. 1, p. 101–118, 1974. Available: <<https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/abs/10.1111/j.1435-5597.1974.tb00902.x>>. Citation on page 17.

CRAPARO, E. M.; FÜGENSCHUH, A.; HOF, C.; KARATAS, M. Optimizing source and receiver placement in multistatic sonar networks to monitor fixed targets. **European Journal of Operational Research**, v. 272, n. 3, p. 816–831, 2019. Available: <<https://ideas.repec.org/a/eee/ejores/v272y2019i3p816-831.html>>. Citation on page 18.

DE, M.; NANDY, S. C.; ROY, S. In-place algorithms for computing a largest clique in geometric intersection graphs. **Discrete Applied Mathematics**, v. 178, p. 58 – 70, 2014. ISSN 0166-218X. Available: <<http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0166218X1400300X>>. Citations on pages 34 and 35.

DREZNER, Z. Note—on a modified one-center model. **Management Science**, v. 27, p. 848–851, 07 1981. Citations on pages 18, 33, 35, and 44.

GAUTSCHI, W. The condition of polynomials in power form. **Mathematics of Computation - Math. Comput.**, v. 33, 01 1979. Citation on page 60.

GOTTLIEB, D.; ORSZAG, S. **Numerical Analysis of Spectral Methods: Theory and Applications**. Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics, 1977. (CBMS-NSF Regional Conference Series in Applied Mathematics). ISBN 9781611970425. Available: <<https://books.google.com.br/books?id=7afHrqGFjSoC>>. Citation on page 61.

HATTA, W.; LIM, C. S.; ABIDIN, A. F. Z.; AZIZAN, M.; TEOH, S. S. Solving maximal covering location with particle swarm optimization. **International Journal of Engineering and Technology**, v. 5, p. 3301–3306, 08 2013. Citation on page 17.

HE, Z.; FAN, B.; CHENG, T. C. E.; WANG, S.-Y.; TAN, C.-H. A mean-shift algorithm for large-scale planar maximal covering location problems. **European Journal of Operational Research**, v. 250, 09 2015. Citation on page 32.

HORN, R. A.; JOHNSON, C. R. (Ed.). **Matrix Analysis**. New York, NY, USA: Cambridge University Press, 1986. ISBN 0-521-30586-1. Citation on page 28.

JOHNSON, R.; YOUNG, Y. **Advance Euclidean Geometry (modern Geometry): An Elementary Treatise on the Geometry of the Triangle and the Circle**. Dover, 1960. (Dover books on advanced mathematics). Available: <<https://books.google.com.br/books?id=HdCjnQEACAAJ>>. Citation on page 57.

KARATAS, M.; RAZI, N.; TOZAN, H. A comparison of p-median and maximal coverage location models with q-coverage requirement. **Procedia Engineering**, v. 149, p. 169–176, 12 2016. Citation on page 17.

KARP, R. Reducibility among combinatorial problems. In: MILLER, R.; THATCHER, J. (Ed.). **Complexity of Computer Computations**. [S.l.]: Plenum Press, 1972. p. 85–103. Citation on page 17.

KOPELOWITZ, T.; PETTIE, S.; PORAT, E. **Higher Lower Bounds from the 3SUM Conjecture**. 2014. Citation on page 33.

MARTÍN, P.; MARTINI, H. Algorithms for ball hulls and ball intersections in normed planes. **Journal of Computational Geometry**, Journal of Computational Geometry, Vol 6, p. No 1 (2015)–, 2015. Available: <<https://journals.carleton.ca/jocg/index.php/jocg/article/view/187>>. Citations on pages 43 and 44.

MASON, J. C.; HANDSCOMB, D. C. **Chebyshev Polynomials**. Boca Raton, FL: Chapman & Hall/CRC, 2003. xiv+341 p. ISBN 0-8493-0355-9. Citation on page 59.

MEURER, A.; SMITH, C. P.; PAPROCKI, M.; ČERTÍK, O.; KIRPICHEV, S. B.; ROCKLIN, M.; KUMAR, A.; IVANOV, S.; MOORE, J. K.; SINGH, S.; RATHNAYAKE, T.; VIG, S.; GRANGER, B. E.; MULLER, R. P.; BONAZZI, F.; GUPTA, H.; VATS, S.; JOHANSSON, F.; PEDREGOSA, F.; CURRY, M. J.; TERREL, A. R.; ROUČKA, Š.; SABOO, A.; FERNANDO, I.; KULAL, S.; CIMRMAN, R.; SCOPATZ, A. Sympy: symbolic computing in python. **PeerJ Computer Science**, v. 3, p. e103, Jan. 2017. ISSN 2376-5992. Available: <<https://doi.org/10.7717/peerj-cs.103>>. Citation on page 85.

POWELL, M. J. D. M. J. D. Book; Book/Illustrated. **Approximation theory and methods**. [S.l.]: Cambridge [England] ; New York : Cambridge University Press, 1981. Includes index. ISBN 0521295149. Citations on pages 29, 59, and 60.

QUILES, S. G.; MARÍN, A. Covering location problems. In: _____. [S.l.: s.n.], 2015. p. 93–114. ISBN 978-3-319-13110-8. Citation on page 17.

REVELLE, C.; EISELT, H.; DASKIN, M. A bibliography for some fundamental problem categories in discrete location science. **European Journal of Operational Research**, v. 184, n. 3, p. 817 – 848, 2008. ISSN 0377-2217. Available: <<http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S037722170700080X>>. Citation on page 17.

SKOPENKOV, A. A short elementary proof of the unsolvability of the equation of degree 5. **arXiv preprint arXiv:1508.03317**, 2015. Citation on page 28.

Virtanen, P.; Gommers, R.; Oliphant, T. E.; Haberland, M.; Reddy, T.; Cournapeau, D.; Burovski, E.; Peterson, P.; Weckesser, W.; Bright, J.; van der Walt, S. J.; Brett, M.; Wilson, J.; Jarrod Millman, K.; Mayorov, N.; Nelson, A. R. J.; Jones, E.; Kern, R.; Larson, E.; Carey, C.; Polat, İ.

Feng, Y.; Moore, E. W.; Vand erPlas, J.; Laxalde, D.; Perktold, J.; Cimrman, R.; Henriksen, I.; Quintero, E. A.; Harris, C. R.; Archibald, A. M.; Ribeiro, A. H.; Pedregosa, F.; van Mulbregt, P.; Contributors, S. . . SciPy 1.0: Fundamental Algorithms for Scientific Computing in Python. **Nature Methods**, 2020. Citation on page 62.

WATKINS, D. S. The qr algorithm revisited. **SIAM Rev.**, Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics, Philadelphia, PA, USA, v. 50, n. 1, p. 133–145, Feb. 2008. ISSN 0036-1445. Available: <<http://dx.doi.org/10.1137/060659454>>. Citation on page 28.

WEIDNER, P. The durand-kerner method for trigonometric and exponential polynomials. **Computing**, v. 40, n. 2, p. 175–179, Jun 1988. ISSN 1436-5057. Available: <<https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02247945>>. Citation on page 64.

YOUNIES, H.; WESOLOWSKY, G. O. Planar maximal covering location problem under block norm distance measure. **The Journal of the Operational Research Society**, Palgrave Macmillan Journals, v. 58, n. 6, p. 740–750, 2007. ISSN 01605682, 14769360. Available: <<http://www.jstor.org/stable/4622758>>. Citation on page 18.

COMPLEX POLYNOMIAL'S COEFFICIENTS

We present here the coefficients of the polynomial $f(y) = \sum_{k=0}^6 c_{2k} y^k$ defined in [Equation 6.20](#).

A.1 c_0

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{x_1^4 x_2^2}{64} - 0.015625 x_1^4 y_2^2 + \frac{x_1^2 x_2^4}{64} + \frac{x_1^2 y_2^4}{64} - 0.015625 x_2^4 y_1^2 + \frac{x_2^2 y_1^4}{64} + \frac{y_1^2 y_2^2 (-y_1^2 + 2y_1 y_2 - y_2^2)}{64} \\
& + 0.09375 x_1^3 x_2 y_2^2 + 0.03125 x_1^3 (-x_2^3 + i y_2^3) + 0.09375 x_1^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.09375 x_1 x_2^3 y_1^2 + 0.03125 i x_2^3 y_1^3 \\
& + \frac{-6.0 a^6 (x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 + y_1 (x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1 + y_2 (x_2^2 y_1^2 + y_2 (x_1^2 y_2 - x_2^2 y_1)))) - b^6 x_1^4 x_2^2 + 2b^6 x_1^3 x_2^3 - b^6 x_1^2 x_2^4}{64 a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.03125 i a^6 x_1 x_2^4 y_1 + 0.03125 i a^6 x_1 y_1 y_2^4 + 0.015625 b^6 (x_1^4 y_2^2 + x_2^4 y_1^2 + y_1^4 y_2^2 + y_2^4 y_1^2)}{a^6} \\
& + i (0.0625 x_1^3 x_2^2 y_1 + 0.0625 x_1^2 x_2^3 y_2 + y_2 (0.0625 x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.0625 x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.03125 x_2 (x_1^4 + y_1^4))) \\
& + \frac{x_1 (0.046875 b^4 x_1^3 x_2^2 + 0.046875 b^4 x_1 y_2^4 + x_2 (0.125 a^4 y_1 y_2 (y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.046875 b^4 x_1 x_2^3))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.046875 b^2 (a^2 x_1^4 y_2^2 + a^2 x_2^4 y_1^2 + a^2 y_1^4 y_2^2 + a^2 y_2^4 y_1^2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1^4)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.28125 a^6 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1 y_2 + 0.09375 a^4 b^2 x_1^3 x_2^3 + 0.09375 a^2 b^4 y_1^3 y_2^3 - 0.015625 b^6 (x_1^4 y_2^4 + x_2^2 y_1^4)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.0625 i a^6 x_1 (x_1^2 y_1 y_2^2 + x_1 x_2 y_2^3 + x_2^2 y_1^3) + 0.0625 i a^6 x_2^3 y_1^2 y_2 + 0.03125 b^6 y_1^3 y_2^3}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.046875 b^4 x_2^4 y_1^2 + 0.046875 b^4 y_1^2 y_2^4 + x_1 y_2 (0.125 a^4 x_2 y_1 (x_1^2 + x_2^2) + 0.046875 b^4 x_1^3 y_2)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.09375 i a^4 x_1 y_1^2 y_2^3 + 0.046875 b^2 (a^2 x_1^4 x_2^2 + a^2 x_1^2 x_2^4 + a^2 x_1^2 y_2^4 + a^2 x_2^2 y_1^4 + b^2 y_1^4 y_2^2)}{a^4}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{0.28125a^4x_1x_2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.09375a^2b^2y_1^3y_2^3 + 0.09375x_2 \left(ia^4 \left(x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 \left(x_1^2x_2^2 + y_1^2y_2^2 \right) \right) + b^4x_1^3x_2^2 \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.09375b^4 \left(ia^2 \left(x_1^3y_2^3 + x_2^3y_1^3 \right) + b^2x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + b^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + b^2x_1^2y_1y_2^3 + b^2x_2^2y_1^3y_2 \right)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.28125 \left(a^2b^2x_2^2y_1^3y_2 + x_1 \left(a^2b^2x_1y_1y_2^3 + x_2 \left(b^4x_1^2y_2^2 + y_1 \left(ia^4y_2 \left(x_1y_2 + x_2y_1 \right) + b^4x_2^2y_1 \right) \right) \right) \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 \left(0.28125a^2 \left(a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + y_1^2 \left(a^2x_1^2x_2^2 + b^2y_2^2 \left(x_1^2 + x_2^2 \right) \right) \right) - 0.03125ib^4x_1^3y_2^3 - 0.03125ib^4x_2^3y_1^3 \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.09375b^2 \left(ia^4 \left(x_1^3y_2^3 + x_2^3y_1^3 \right) + b^4x_1^3x_2y_2^2 + b^4x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + b^4x_1x_2^3y_1^2 + b^4x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{x_1 \left(a^2x_2 \left(0.28125b^2x_1^2y_2^2 + y_1 \left(0.1875ia^2y_2 \left(x_1y_1 + x_2y_2 \right) + 0.28125b^2x_2^2y_1 \right) \right) + 0.28125b^4x_1y_1y_2^3 \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 \left(-0.28125a^2 \left(a^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + a^2x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 + b^2x_2^2 \left(x_1^2y_2^2 + y_1^2 \left(x_1^2 + y_1y_2 \right) \right) \right) + 0.0625ib^4x_1x_2^2y_1^3 \right)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^4 \left(0.09375ia^2x_1x_2^4y_1 + b^2y_2 \left(0.125x_1^3x_2y_1 + 0.125x_1x_2^3y_1 + 0.0625i \left(x_1^2y_2 \left(x_1y_1 + x_2y_2 \right) + x_2^2y_1^2 \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.09375ib^4 \left(b^2x_1^3x_2^2y_2 + b^2x_1^2x_2^3y_1 + y_2 \left(a^2x_2y_1^4 + b^2x_2y_1^3y_2 + x_1 \left(a^2x_1^3x_2 + y_1y_2^2 \left(a^2y_2 + b^2y_1 \right) \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.1875ib^2 \left(a^2x_1^3y_1y_2^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2y_2^3 + b^2x_1^3x_2y_1 + b^2x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + y_1^2 \left(b^2x_2y_2^3 + x_1y_1 \left(a^2x_2^2 + b^2y_2^2 \right) \right) \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_2y_1y_2 \left(0.375a^2x_1^3 + 0.375a^2x_1x_2^2 + 0.1875ia^2x_2^2y_1 + 0.375b^2x_1y_1^2 + 0.375b^2x_1y_2^2 \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.28125b^2 \left(ia^4 \left(x_1^3x_2^2y_2 + y_1 \left(x_1^2x_2^3 + y_1y_2^2 \left(x_1y_2 + x_2y_1 \right) \right) \right) + b^4x_1x_2y_1^2y_2^2 \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1 \left(0.03125ib^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 \left(0.03125ib^4y_2^4 - x_2 \left(0.84375a^2y_2 \left(a^2y_1y_2 + b^2x_1x_2 \right) - 0.03125ib^4x_2^3 \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^6 \left(0.0625x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + y_1 \left(0.0625x_1^3x_2^2 + y_1y_2 \left(0.0625x_2y_2^2 + y_1 \left(0.0625x_1y_2 + 0.03125x_2y_1 \right) \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1 \left(0.09375ia^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 \left(0.09375ia^4y_2^4 + x_2 \left(0.09375ia^4x_2^3 + 0.125b^4y_2 \left(y_1^2 + y_2^2 \right) \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2 \left(0.1875a^2x_2y_1^2y_2^3 + 0.1875b^2x_1^2x_2y_2^3 + y_1^3 \left(0.1875a^2x_1y_2^2 + x_2 \left(0.09375a^2y_1y_2 + 0.1875b^2x_1x_2 \right) \right) \right)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2 \left(0.375a^2x_1x_2y_1^3y_2 + 0.375a^2x_1x_2y_1y_2^3 + 0.1875i \left(a^2x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + y_1 \left(b^2x_2^3y_1y_2 + x_1^3 \left(a^2x_2^2 + b^2y_2^2 \right) \right) \right) \right)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^4y_1 \left(0.28125ix_1^2x_2^3 + y_2 \left(x_1 \left(0.375x_2 \left(x_1^2 + x_2^2 \right) + 0.28125iy_1y_2^2 \right) + 0.28125ix_2y_1^2y_2 \right) \right)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_1x_2y_2 \left(-0.84375a^4x_1x_2y_1 + 0.1875ib^4x_2y_1y_2 - b^2 \left(0.84375a^2y_1^2y_2 + 0.28125x_1x_2 \left(ia^2x_1 + b^2y_1 \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 \left(0.5625a^4x_1y_1 + 0.5625a^4x_2y_2 + 0.84375a^2b^2x_1y_2 + 0.84375a^2b^2x_2y_1 + 0.1875b^4x_1y_1 \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 \left(0.84375a^4x_2y_1 + b^2 \left(0.5625a^2x_1y_1 + 0.5625a^2x_2y_2 + 0.28125b^2 \left(x_1y_2 + x_2y_1 \right) \right) \right)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.84375ib^2x_1^2x_2y_1y_2^2}{a^2}
\end{aligned}$$

A.2 c_2

$$\begin{aligned}
& +0.1875x_1^3x_2^3 - 0.09375x_1^2x_2^4 + \frac{x_2^4y_1^2}{32} + \frac{x_2^2y_1^4}{32} + \frac{y_2^2(x_1^4 + x_1^2y_2^2 + 3y_1^2(-y_1^2 + 2y_1y_2 - y_2^2))}{32} \\
& + x_1^2(x_2^2(-0.09375x_1^2 + 0.1875y_1^2 + 0.1875y_2^2) + 0.1875y_1^2y_2^2) - 0.1875x_1x_2^3y_1^2 + 0.1875x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 \\
& + \frac{-6.0a^6y_2(x_1^2y_2(x_1x_2 + y_1y_2) + x_2^2y_1^3) - 3b^6x_1^4x_2^2 + b^6x_1^4y_2^2 + 6b^6x_1^3x_2^3 - 3b^6x_1^2x_2^4 + b^6x_1^2y_2^4}{32a^6} \\
& + 0.25ix_1y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.125ix_1y_1y_2^4 + 0.125ix_2y_1^4y_2 + 0.25ix_2y_1^2y_2^3 + \frac{0.03125b^6x_2^4y_1^2}{a^6} + \frac{0.03125b^6x_2^2y_1^4}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.09375b^4y_1^2y_2^4 + x_1x_2(0.25a^4y_1y_2(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.09375b^4x_1^3x_2 + 0.09375b^4x_1x_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2(0.09375a^2(a^2x_1^4x_2^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2^4 + a^2y_1^4y_2^2 + a^2y_1^2y_2^4 + b^2y_1^4y_2^2) + 0.1875b^4y_1^3y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{-0.03125b^4x_2^4y_1^2 - 0.03125b^4x_2^2y_1^4 + x_1^2(0.375ia^4x_2^2(x_1y_2 + x_2y_1) - 0.03125b^4x_1^2y_2^2 - 0.03125b^4y_2^4)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.125ia^2x_1^4x_2y_2 + 0.25ia^2x_1^3x_2y_1 + 0.125ia^2x_1x_2^4y_1 + 0.03125b^2(x_1^2y_2^2(x_1^2 + y_2^2) + x_2^4y_1^2 + x_2^2y_1^4)}{a^2} \\
& - \frac{0.1875a^2b^4x_1^3x_2^3 + 0.1875a^2b^4y_1^3y_2^3 + y_2(0.25ia^6x_1^2x_2^3 + 0.09375b^6y_1^4y_2 + 0.09375b^6y_1^2y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - 0.5625x_1x_2y_1^2y_2^2 - 0.375ix_1y_1^2y_2^3 - 0.375ix_2y_1^3y_2^2 - \frac{0.1875b^2x_1^3x_2^3}{a^2} - \frac{0.1875b^2y_1^3y_2^3}{a^2} \\
& + \frac{x_1x_2(0.1875a^2b^2x_1^2y_2^2 + 0.1875b^4x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2y_1(-0.5625a^4x_1y_2 + 0.1875a^2b^2x_2y_1 + 0.1875b^4x_2y_1))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.1875b^2(b^4x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + b^4x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + y_1(a^2y_2(a^2x_2^2y_1^2 + b^2x_2^2y_1^2 + x_1^2y_2^2(a^2 + b^2)) + b^4x_1^2x_2^2y_1))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.1875b^4(a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + b^2(x_1^3y_1y_2^3 + x_2^2y_1^3y_2 + x_2(x_1^3y_2^2 + x_2y_1^2(x_1x_2 - y_2^2))))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.1875b^2(a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + a^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + a^2x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 + y_1^2(a^2x_1^2x_2^2 + b^2y_2^2(x_1^2 + x_2^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.125ib^2(a^4x_1^4x_2y_2 + a^2b^2x_1^4x_2y_2 + y_1(b^4x_2y_1^3y_2 + x_1(a^4x_2^4 + b^2(a^2x_2^4 + b^2y_2^4))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.25ib^2(a^4x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + a^2b^2x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + y_1(a^4x_1^3x_2^2 + b^2(a^2x_1^3x_2^2 + b^2y_1y_2^2(x_1y_1 + x_2y_2))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2y_1y_2(0.375ia^2b^2x_2y_1^2y_2 + x_1(0.375ia^4y_1y_2^2 + b^2(0.375ia^2y_1y_2^2 + 0.25b^2x_2(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + y_1^2 + y_2^2))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_2(0.5625a^4x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.5625a^2b^2x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.375i(b^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1(a^4y_1^2y_2^2 + b^4x_1^2x_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1(0.125ib^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1(0.125ia^4y_2^4 + 0.125ia^2b^2y_2^4 - x_2^2(0.5625a^2x_1y_2(a^2 + b^2) - 0.125ib^4x_2^2)))}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{ib^2y_1^2y_2(0.25a^2x_2y_2^2 + 0.25b^2x_2y_2^2 + y_1(0.25a^2x_1y_2 + 0.25b^2x_1y_2 + 0.125x_2y_1(a^2 + b^2)))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.25b^2x_1x_2(a^4y_1^3y_2 + a^4y_1y_2^3 + a^2b^2x_2^2y_1y_2 + a^2b^2y_1^3y_2 + b^2(a^2y_1y_2^3 + ib^2x_1x_2(x_1y_1 + x_2y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2y_1(0.375ia^2b^2x_1^2x_2^3 + y_2(0.375ib^4x_2y_1^2y_2 + x_1(0.25a^2x_2(a^2x_1^2 + a^2x_2^2 + b^2x_1^2) + 0.375ib^4y_1y_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1x_2(0.375ia^2x_1x_2(a^2x_1y_2 + a^2x_2y_1 + b^2x_1y_2) + 0.5625b^4x_1x_2y_1y_2 + 0.5625b^4y_1^2y_2^2)}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

A.3 c_4

$$\begin{aligned}
& + 0.234375x_1^4x_2^2 + 0.234375x_1^2x_2^4 - 0.015625x_1^2y_2^4 + \frac{x_2^4y_1^2}{64} + \frac{y_2^2(x_1^4 + 15y_1^2(-y_1^2 + 2y_1y_2 - y_2^2))}{64} \\
& + 0.09375x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + 0.09375x_1^2y_1y_2^3 + 0.09375x_2^2y_1^3y_2 - x_2^2(0.46875x_1^3x_2 + 0.015625y_1^4) \\
& - 0.09375x_1^3x_2y_2^2 - 0.09375x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 - 0.09375x_1^2y_2^2(ix_1y_2 - x_2^2) - 0.09375x_1x_2^3y_1^2 - 0.09375ix_2^3y_1^3 \\
& + \frac{8.0a^6x_1x_2^3y_1y_2 + b^6x_1^2y_2^4 + b^6x_2^2y_1^4 + x_2^2(-6.0a^6y_1^2y_2^2 - 15b^6x_1^4 + 30b^6x_1^3x_2 - 15.0b^6x_1^2x_2^2)}{64a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.046875a^2b^2x_1^4x_2^2 + 0.046875a^2b^2x_1^2x_2^4 + y_1y_2(0.125a^4x_1^3x_2 + 0.046875b^4y_1^3y_2 + 0.046875b^4y_1y_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.1875ia^4x_1^3y_1y_2^2 + 0.1875ia^4x_1x_2(x_1y_2^3 + x_2y_1^3) + 0.09375a^2b^2y_1^3y_2^3 + 0.09375b^4x_1^3x_2^3}{a^4} \\
& + i(0.15625x_1^4x_2y_2 + 0.3125x_1y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.15625x_2y_1^4y_2 + y_1(0.15625x_1y_2^4 + x_2^3(0.15625x_1x_2 + 0.1875y_1y_2))) \\
& + \frac{a^4x_2(0.28125x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.3125i(x_1^2x_2^2y_2 + y_1(x_1^3x_2 + y_1y_2^3))) + 0.203125b^4x_1^2y_2^4 + 0.203125b^4x_2^2y_1^4}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2(0.203125a^4(x_1^4y_2^2 + x_2^4y_1^2) - 0.015625b^4x_1^4y_2^2 + 0.234375b^4y_1^4y_2^2 + 0.234375b^4y_1^2y_2^4)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{x_2(0.046875a^2b^4x_1^4x_2 + 0.046875a^2b^4x_1^2x_2^3 + y_1(0.125a^6x_1y_2(y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.015625b^6x_2^3y_1))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.28125a^4x_1^2x_2^2y_1y_2 + b^2(0.09375a^2x_1^3x_2^3 + y_1^2y_2^2(0.046875a^2(y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.09375b^2y_1y_2))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.46875ia^4x_1y_1^2y_2^3 + 0.46875ia^4x_2y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.203125b^2(a^2x_1^2y_2^4 + a^2x_2^2y_1^4 + b^2(x_1^4y_2^2 + x_2^4y_1^2))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{-0.46875ia^6x_1^2x_2^2(x_1y_2 + x_2y_1) + 0.09375ib^6x_1^3y_2^3 + 0.09375ib^6x_2^3y_1^3 - 0.46875b^6y_1^3y_2^3}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^4(0.21875ia^2x_1^3y_2^3 + 0.21875ia^2x_2^3y_1^3 + 0.09375b^2(x_1(x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + x_2(x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2^2y_1^2)) + x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.21875b^2(a^2x_2^2y_1^3y_2 + b^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + b^2x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 + x_1(a^2x_1y_1y_2^3 + b^2x_2(x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2^2y_1^2)))}{a^4}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{x_1 (a^4 x_2 (0.5625ia^2 x_1 y_1^2 y_2 + x_2 (0.5625ia^2 y_1 y_2^2 + 0.21875b^2 x_1 (y_1^2 + y_2^2))) - 0.09375b^6 x_1 y_1 y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2 (0.21875ia^4 x_1^3 y_2^3 + 0.21875ia^4 x_2^3 y_1^3 + 0.09375b^4 x_2^2 (x_1^2 y_2^2 + y_1^2 (x_1^2 + y_1 y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.21875b^2 (b^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 + b^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1^3 y_2 + x_1 (a^2 x_2 (x_1^2 y_2^2 + x_2^2 y_1^2) + b^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^3))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{y_1 (0.03125ib^2 x_1 x_2^4 - y_2 (0.84375ia^2 x_1^2 x_2 y_2 + y_1 (0.84375ia^2 x_1 x_2^2 + 0.21875b^2 y_2 (x_1^2 + x_2^2))))}{a^2} \\
& + \frac{ib^2 (0.0625x_1^3 x_2^2 y_1 + y_2 (0.0625x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.03125x_1 (x_1^3 x_2 + y_1 y_2^3) + 0.03125x_2 y_1^4 + 0.0625x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2))}{a^2} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_1 y_2 (0.09375ia^2 b^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.0625ia^4 x_1 x_2^2 + 0.125b^4 y_1^3 + 0.125b^4 y_1 y_2^2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_2 (0.375a^2 x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.375a^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^3 + 0.375b^2 x_1 x_2^2 y_1 y_2 + 0.09375ib^2 (x_1^3 x_2 y_2 + y_1 (x_1^2 x_2^2 + y_1^2 y_2^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_1 (0.4375ia^2 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.4375ia^2 x_1 y_1^3 + y_1 (0.4375ia^2 x_2 y_1^2 + 0.375b^2 x_1^2 y_2))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_2 y_1 y_2 (0.34375a^4 x_1^2 x_2 + 0.34375a^2 b^2 x_1 y_1 y_2 + x_2 (0.4375ia^4 x_2 y_1 + 0.28125b^4 x_1^2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^4 (-0.03125a^2 x_1 x_2^4 y_1 - 0.03125a^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^4 + 0.46875b^2 (x_1^3 x_2^2 y_2 + y_1 (x_1^2 x_2^3 + y_1 y_2^2 (x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_1))))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^4 (0.0625x_1^3 x_2^2 y_1 + 0.0625x_1^2 x_2^3 y_2 + y_2 (0.0625x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.0625x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.03125x_2 (x_1^4 + y_1^4)))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2 y_1 (0.09375ia^4 x_1^2 x_2^3 + y_2 (0.09375ia^4 x_2 y_1^2 y_2 + x_1 (0.09375ia^4 y_1 y_2^2 + 0.125b^4 x_2 (x_1^2 + x_2^2))))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2 x_1 (0.1875b^4 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.1875b^4 x_1 y_1^3 + x_2 (0.09375a^4 x_1^2 y_2 + 0.1875b^4 y_1^3)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2 x_2 y_1 y_2 (0.375a^4 x_1^3 + 0.375a^4 x_1 x_2^2 + b^2 (0.375a^2 x_1 y_1^2 + 0.375a^2 x_1 y_2^2 + 0.1875ib^2 x_2^2 y_1))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^6 (0.3125x_1 y_1^3 y_2^2 + 0.15625x_1 (x_1^3 x_2 y_2 + y_1 (x_1^4 + y_2^4)) + 0.15625x_2 y_1^4 y_2 + 0.3125x_2 y_1^2 y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^4 x_1 (0.4375a^2 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.4375a^2 x_1 y_2^3 + x_2 (0.4375a^2 y_1^3 + 0.3125b^2 x_1 (x_1 y_1 + x_2 y_2))))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2 x_2 y_1 y_2 (0.34375a^2 b^2 x_1^2 x_2 + y_1 (0.34375a^4 x_1 y_2 + b^2 (0.4375ia^2 x_2^2 + 0.28125b^2 x_1 y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2 (a^2 (0.03125a^2 (x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_1) + 0.6875b^2 x_1 y_1 + 0.6875b^2 x_2 y_2) + 0.84375b^4 x_2 y_1)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^4 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2 (-0.03125a^2 x_1 y_2 - 0.03125a^2 x_2 y_1 - 0.5625b^2 x_1 y_1 + 0.84375b^2 x_1 y_2 - 0.5625b^2 x_2 y_2)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.6875ib^2 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2 (x_1 y_1 + x_2 y_2)}{a^2}
\end{aligned}$$

A.4 c_6

$$\begin{aligned}
& -0.0625x_1^4y_2^2 + 0.625x_1^3x_2^3 - 0.0625x_1^2y_2^4 - 0.0625x_2^4y_1^2 - 0.0625x_2^2y_1^4 - \frac{5y_1^2y_2^2(y_1^2 - 2y_1y_2 + y_2^2)}{16} \\
& + x_1(0.375x_1y_1y_2^3 + x_2(0.375x_1^2y_2^2 - x_2(0.3125x_1(x_1^2 + x_2^2) - 0.375x_2y_1^2))) + 0.375x_2^2y_1^3y_2 \\
& + \frac{-6.0a^6(x_1^2(x_2^2(y_1^2 + y_2^2) + y_1^2y_2^2) + x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2) + 64.0a^4b^4x_1^2y_2^2 - 5b^6x_1^4x_2^2 + 10b^6x_1^3x_2^3 - 5b^6x_1^2x_2^4}{16a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2(a^2(0.375a^2x_1^3x_2^3 + 0.375a^2y_1^3y_2^3 + b^2(x_2^2(4.0a^2y_1^2 + 0.375x_1^3x_2) + 0.375y_1^3y_2^3)) + 0.625b^4y_1^3y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.0625b^6x_2^4y_1^2 + 0.0625b^6x_2^2y_1^4 + x_1y_2(-1.125a^6x_2y_1(x_1x_2 + y_1y_2) + 0.0625b^6x_1^3y_2 + 0.0625b^6x_1y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.1875b^4y_1^2y_2^4 + x_1x_2(0.5a^4y_1y_2(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.1875b^4x_1^3x_2 + 0.1875b^4x_1x_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2(0.1875a^2(a^2x_1^4x_2^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2^4 + a^2y_1^4y_2^2 + a^2y_1^2y_2^4 + b^2y_1^4y_2^2) + 0.3125b^4y_1^4y_2^2 + 0.3125b^4y_1^2y_2^4)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.4375b^2(a^2x_1^4y_2^2 + a^2x_1^2y_2^4 + a^2x_2^4y_1^2 + a^2x_2^2y_1^4 + b^2(x_1^2y_2^2(x_1^2 + y_2^2) + x_2^4y_1^2 + x_2^2y_1^4))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2(0.625a^4x_1x_2^3y_1^2 + b^2(0.625a^2x_1x_2^3y_1^2 + 0.375b^2(x_1(x_1y_1y_2^3 + x_2(x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2^2y_1^2)) + x_2^2y_1^3y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2(0.625a^2y_2(a^2x_2^2y_1^3 + b^2x_2^2y_1^3 + x_1^2y_2(a^2y_1y_2 + b^2y_1y_2 + x_1x_2(a^2 + b^2))) - 0.375b^4x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^4(0.625a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + 0.625a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + 0.625a^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.375b^2y_2^2(x_1^2(x_2^2 + y_1^2) + x_2^2y_1^2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2(-0.625a^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 - 0.625a^2x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.5b^2x_1x_2y_1y_2^3 - 0.625x_2^2(a^2x_1^2y_2^2 + y_1^2(a^2x_1^2 + b^2y_2^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_1x_2y_1y_2(0.5a^2(a^2x_1^2 + a^2x_2^2 + a^2y_1^2 + a^2y_2^2 + b^2x_1^2 + b^2x_2^2 + b^2y_1^2) + 1.125b^4x_1x_2 + 1.125b^4y_1y_2)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1x_2y_1y_2(0.125a^2(a^2x_1x_2 + b^2x_1x_2 + y_1y_2(a^2 + b^2)) + 0.5b^4x_1^2 + 0.5b^4x_2^2 + 0.5b^4y_1^2 + 0.5b^4y_2^2)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{8.0b^4x_1x_2y_1y_2}{a^2}
\end{aligned}$$

A.5 c_8

$$\begin{aligned}
& + 0.234375x_1^4x_2^2 + 0.234375x_1^2x_2^4 - 0.015625x_1^2y_2^4 + \frac{x_2^4y_1^2}{64} + \frac{y_2^2(x_1^4 + 15y_1^2(-y_1^2 + 2y_1y_2 - y_2^2))}{64} \\
& + 0.09375ix_1^3y_2^3 + 0.09375x_1^2y_1y_2^3 + 0.09375ix_2^3y_1^3 + 0.09375x_2^2y_1^3y_2 - x_2^2(0.46875x_1^3x_2 + 0.015625y_1^4)
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{6.0a^6 (x_1 (x_1 y_1^2 y_2^2 + x_2 (x_1^2 y_2^2 - x_2 (x_1 (y_1^2 + y_2^2) - x_2 y_1^2))) + x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2^2) + 15b^6 x_1^4 x_2^2 + 15b^6 x_1^2 x_2^4}{64a^6} \\
& + \frac{4.0a^6 x_1^3 x_2 y_1 y_2 + 4.0a^6 x_1 x_2^3 y_1 y_2 + 1.5a^2 b^4 y_1^2 y_2^4 + b^6 (x_1^2 (15x_1 x_2^3 + 0.5y_2^4) + 0.5x_2^2 y_1^4)}{32a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (0.046875a^2 x_1^4 x_2^2 + 0.046875a^2 x_1^2 x_2^4 + 0.09375a^2 y_1^3 y_2^3 + 0.09375b^2 x_1^3 x_2^3 + 0.046875b^2 y_1^4 y_2^2)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.28125a^4 x_1 x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.203125a^2 b^2 x_1^4 y_2^2 + 0.203125b^4 x_1^2 y_2^4 + 0.203125b^4 x_2^2 y_1^4}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{y_1^2 (0.46875ia^6 x_1 y_2^3 + 0.46875ia^6 x_2 y_1 y_2^2 + b^2 (0.203125a^4 x_2^4 + 0.234375b^4 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.234375b^4 y_2^4))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{-0.125a^6 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2^3 - 0.015625b^6 x_2^4 y_1^2 + x_1^2 (0.46875ia^6 x_2^2 (x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_1) - 0.015625b^6 x_1^2 y_2^2)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.046875a^2 b^2 y_1^4 y_2^2 + 0.046875a^2 b^2 y_1^2 y_2^4 + x_1 x_2 (0.125a^4 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.046875b^4 x_1^3 x_2 + 0.046875b^4 x_1 x_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.1875ia^4 x_1^3 y_1 y_2^2 + 0.1875ia^4 x_1 x_2 (x_1 y_2^3 + x_2 y_1^3) + 0.09375a^2 b^2 x_1^3 x_2^3 + 0.09375b^4 y_1^3 y_2^3}{a^4} \\
& - i (0.15625x_1^4 x_2 y_2 + 0.15625x_2 y_1^4 y_2 + y_1 (0.15625x_1 y_2^4 + x_2^3 (0.15625x_1 x_2 + 0.1875y_1 y_2))) \\
& - \frac{a^4 (0.28125x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1 y_2 + 0.3125i (x_1^2 x_2^3 y_2 + y_1 (x_1^3 x_2^2 + y_1 y_2^2 (x_1 y_1 + x_2 y_2)))) + 0.203125b^4 x_1^4 y_2^2}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (-0.203125a^2 (a^2 x_1^2 y_2^4 + a^2 x_2^2 y_1^4 + b^2 x_2^4 y_1^2) + 0.09375b^4 x_1 x_2^3 y_1^2 - 0.46875b^4 y_1^3 y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (0.21875ia^4 x_2^3 y_1^3 + y_2^2 (0.21875ia^4 x_1^3 y_2 + 0.09375b^4 (x_1^2 (x_1 x_2 + y_1^2) + x_2^2 y_1^2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.21875b^2 (a^2 x_2^2 y_1^3 y_2 + b^2 x_1^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + x_1 (a^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^3 + b^2 x_2 (x_1^2 y_2^2 + x_2^2 y_1^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{x_1 (a^4 x_2 (0.84375ia^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.84375ia^2 y_1^2 y_2 + 0.21875b^2 x_1 (y_1^2 + y_2^2))) - 0.09375ib^6 x_1^2 y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^4 (0.21875ia^2 x_1^3 y_2^3 + 0.09375b^2 (x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 + y_1 (x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1 + x_1^2 y_2^3 + ix_2^3 y_1^2 + x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.21875b^2 (b^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 + b^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^3 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1^3 y_2 + x_2 (a^2 x_1^3 y_2^2 + x_2^2 y_1^2 (a^2 x_1 + ib^2 y_1)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{y_1 (-a^2 y_2 (0.5625ia^2 x_1^2 x_2 y_1 + y_2 (0.5625ia^2 x_1 x_2^2 + 0.21875b^2 y_1 (x_1^2 + x_2^2))) + 0.03125ib^4 x_1 x_2^4)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{ib^4 (0.0625x_1^3 x_2^2 y_1 + y_2 (0.0625x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.03125x_1 (x_1^3 x_2 + y_1 y_2^3) + 0.03125x_2 y_1^4 + 0.0625x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 y_2 (0.09375ia^4 x_2 y_1^3 y_2 + x_1 (0.09375ia^4 y_1^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2 (0.0625ia^2 x_1 x_2^2 + 0.125b^2 y_1^3 + 0.125b^2 y_1 y_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2 x_1 (0.1875b^4 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^2 + x_2 (0.1875b^4 x_1 y_2^3 + x_2 (0.09375a^4 x_1 (x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_1) + 0.1875b^4 y_1^3)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_2 y_1 y_2 (0.375a^4 x_1 y_1^2 + 0.375a^4 x_1 y_2^2 + 0.375a^2 b^2 x_1^3 + 0.375a^2 b^2 x_1 x_2^2 + 0.1875ib^4 x_2^2 y_1)}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{ib^6 (0.3125x_1y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.15625x_1 (x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 (x_2^4 + y_2^4)) + 0.15625x_2y_1^4y_2 + 0.3125x_2y_1^2y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^4x_1 (0.4375a^2x_1^2y_1y_2^2 + x_2 (0.4375a^2x_1y_2^3 + x_2 (0.4375a^2y_1^3 + 0.3125b^2x_1 (x_1y_1 + x_2y_2))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_2y_1y_2 (0.34375a^4x_1^2x_2 + b^2 (0.34375a^2x_1y_1y_2 + x_2 (0.4375ia^2x_2y_1 + 0.28125b^2x_1^2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2 (0.0625x_1y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.03125x_1 (x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 (x_2^4 + y_2^4)) + 0.03125x_2y_1^4y_2 + 0.0625x_2y_1^2y_2^3)}{a^2} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1 (0.09375ia^2b^2y_1^2y_2^3 + x_2 (0.125b^4x_1^2y_1y_2 + x_2 (0.0625ia^4x_1 (x_1y_1 + x_2y_2) + 0.125b^4x_2y_1y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_2 (0.375a^2x_1x_2^2y_1y_2 + b^2 (0.375x_1y_1^3y_2 + 0.375x_1y_1y_2^3 + 0.09375i (x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 (x_1^2x_2^2 + y_1^2y_2^2))))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2 (x_1 (0.4375ix_1^2y_1y_2^2 + x_2 (0.4375ix_1y_2^3 + y_1 (0.375x_1^2y_2 + 0.4375ix_2y_1^2))) + 0.4375ix_2^3y_1^2y_2)}{a^2} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1y_1y_2 (0.46875ib^4y_1y_2^2 + x_2 (0.34375a^2b^2x_1x_2 + y_1y_2 (0.34375a^4 + 0.28125b^4)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^4x_2 (0.03125a^2x_1^2y_1y_2^2 + 0.03125a^2x_1x_2y_1^2y_2 - 0.46875b^2 (x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 (x_1^2x_2^2 + y_1^2y_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 (0.6875a^4x_1y_1 - 0.03125a^4x_1y_2 - 0.03125a^4x_2y_1 + 0.6875a^4x_2y_2 + 0.5625b^4 (x_1y_1 + x_2y_2))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^4x_1x_2y_1y_2 (0.6875a^2 (x_1y_1 + x_2y_2) + 0.84375b^2x_1y_2 + 0.84375b^2x_2y_1)}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

A.6 c_{10}

$$\begin{aligned}
& + 0.1875x_1^3x_2^3 - 0.09375x_1^2x_2^4 + \frac{x_2^4y_1^2}{32} + \frac{x_2^2y_1^4}{32} + \frac{y_2^2 (x_1^4 + x_1^2y_2^2 + 3y_1^2 (-y_1^2 + 2y_1y_2 - y_2^2))}{32} \\
& + x_1^2 (x_2^2 (-0.09375x_1^2 + 0.1875y_1^2 + 0.1875y_2^2) + 0.1875y_1^2y_2^2) - 0.1875x_1x_2^3y_1^2 + 0.1875x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 \\
& + \frac{-6.0a^6y_2 (x_1^2y_2 (x_1x_2 + y_1y_2) + x_2^2y_1^3) - 3b^6x_1^4x_2^2 + b^6x_1^4y_2^2 + 6b^6x_1^3x_2^3 - 3b^6x_1^2x_2^4 + b^6x_1^2y_2^4}{32a^6} \\
& + \frac{x_2 (0.125ia^6x_1^4y_2 + 0.25ia^6x_1^3x_2y_1 + 0.25ia^6x_1^2x_2^2y_2 + x_2y_1 (0.125ia^6x_1x_2^2 + 0.03125b^6y_1 (x_2^2 + y_1^2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.09375b^4y_1^2y_2^4 + x_1x_2 (0.25a^4y_1y_2 (x_1^2 + x_2^2 + y_1^2 + y_2^2) + 0.09375b^4x_1^3x_2 + 0.09375b^4x_1x_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (0.09375a^2 (a^2x_1^4x_2^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2^4 + a^2y_1^4y_2^2 + a^2y_1^2y_2^4 + b^2y_1^4y_2^2) + 0.1875b^4y_1^3y_2^3)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{-0.03125b^4x_2^4y_1^2 - 0.03125b^4x_2^2y_1^4 + y_2^2 (0.375ia^4y_1^2 (x_1y_2 + x_2y_1) - 0.03125b^4x_1^4 - 0.03125b^4x_1^2y_2^2)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.25ia^2x_1y_1^3y_2^2 + 0.125ia^2x_1y_1y_2^4 + 0.125ia^2x_2y_1^4y_2 + 0.03125b^2 (x_1^2y_2^2 (x_1^2 + y_2^2) + x_2^4y_1^2 + x_2^2y_1^4)}{a^2}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{0.1875a^2b^4x_1^3x_2^3 + 0.1875a^2b^4y_1^3y_2^3 + y_1^2y_2^2(0.09375b^6y_1^2 + y_2(0.25ia^6x_2 + 0.09375b^6y_2))}{a^6} \\
& - 0.375ix_1^3x_2^2y_2 - 0.375ix_1^2x_2^3y_1 - 0.5625x_1x_2y_1^2y_2^2 - \frac{0.1875b^2x_1^3x_2^3}{a^2} - \frac{0.1875b^2y_1^3y_2^3}{a^2} \\
& + \frac{x_1x_2(0.1875a^2b^2x_1^2y_2^2 + 0.1875b^4x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2y_1(-0.5625a^4x_1y_2 + 0.1875a^2b^2x_2y_1 + 0.1875b^4x_2y_1))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.1875b^2(b^4x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + b^4x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + y_1(a^2y_2(a^2x_2^2y_1^2 + b^2x_2^2y_1^2 + x_1^2y_2^2(a^2 + b^2)) + b^4x_1^2x_2^2y_1))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.1875b^4(a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + b^2(x_1^2y_1y_2^3 + x_2^2y_1^3y_2 + x_2(x_1^3y_2^2 + x_2y_1^2(x_1x_2 - y_2^2))))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.1875b^2(a^2x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + a^2x_1^2y_1^2y_2^2 + a^2x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 + y_1^2(a^2x_1^2x_2^2 + b^2y_2^2(x_1^2 + x_2^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.125ib^2(a^4x_2y_1^4y_2 + a^2b^2x_2y_1^4y_2 + x_1(b^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1(a^4y_2^4 + b^2(a^2y_2^4 + b^2x_2^4))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.25b^2(b^4x_1x_2y_1y_2^3 + i(b^4x_1^2x_2^3y_2 + y_1(a^2y_1y_2^2(a^2x_2y_2 + b^2x_2y_2 + x_1y_1(a^2 + b^2)) + b^4x_1^3x_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^4y_1(0.375ia^2x_1^2x_2^3 + b^2y_2(x_1(0.25x_2(x_1^2 + x_2^2 + y_1^2) + 0.375iy_1y_2^2) + 0.375ix_2y_1^2y_2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2x_1x_2(0.5625a^2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.5625b^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 + 0.5625b^2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.375ix_1x_2(a^2x_1y_2 + a^2x_2y_1 + b^2x_1y_2))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2y_1(0.125ib^4x_2y_1^3y_2 + x_1(0.125ia^4x_2^4 + 0.125ia^2b^2x_2^4 - y_2(0.5625a^4x_1x_2^2 - 0.125ib^4y_2^3)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2(0.25a^2b^2x_1^3x_2^2y_1 + y_2(0.25b^4x_2y_1^2y_2^2 + x_1(0.125a^2x_1^3x_2(a^2 + b^2) + 0.25b^4y_1^3y_2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.25b^2x_1x_2(a^2y_1^3y_2 + a^2y_1y_2^3 + b^2x_2^2y_1y_2 + b^2y_1^3y_2 + b^2y_1y_2^3 + ix_1x_2(a^2x_1y_1 + a^2x_2y_2 + b^2x_2y_2))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2y_1y_2(0.375ib^2x_2y_1^2y_2 + x_1(0.375ia^2y_1y_2^2 + 0.375ib^2y_1y_2^2 + 0.25x_2(a^2x_1^2 + a^2x_2^2 + b^2x_1^2)))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_2(0.5625b^4x_1^2x_2y_1y_2 + 0.5625b^4x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.375i(b^4x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1(a^4y_1^2y_2^2 + b^4x_1^2x_2^2)))}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

A.7 c_{12}

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{x_1^4x_2^2}{64} - 0.015625x_1^4y_2^2 + \frac{x_1^2x_2^4}{64} + \frac{x_1^2y_2^4}{64} - 0.015625x_2^4y_1^2 + \frac{x_2^2y_1^4}{64} + \frac{y_1^2y_2^2(-y_1^2 + 2y_1y_2 - y_2^2)}{64} \\
& + x_1(0.09375x_1y_1^2y_2^2 + x_2(0.09375x_1^2y_2^2 + x_2^2(-0.03125x_1^2 + 0.09375y_1^2))) + 0.09375x_2^2y_1^2y_2^2 \\
& - \frac{a^6(6.0x_1^2x_2^2y_1^2 + 6.0x_1^2x_2^2y_2^2 + 6.0x_1^2y_1y_2^3 + 6.0x_2^2y_1^3y_2 + 2.0i(x_1^3y_2^3 + x_2^3y_1^3)) + b^6x_1^2x_2^4}{64a^6} \\
& + \frac{4.0ia^6x_1^2x_2y_2^3 + 4.0ia^6x_1x_2^2y_1^3 + b^6(x_1^3(x_1y_2^2 + x_2^2(-x_1 + 2x_2)) + x_2^4y_1^2 + y_1^4y_2^2 + y_1^2y_2^4)}{64a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& + \frac{a^4 y_1 y_2 (0.125 x_1 x_2 y_1^2 + 0.125 x_1 x_2 y_2^2 + 0.0625 i (x_1^3 y_2 + x_2^3 y_1)) + 0.046875 b^4 x_1^2 x_2^4 + 0.046875 b^4 x_1^2 y_2^4}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.09375 i a^4 x_1 y_1^2 y_2^3 + 0.046875 b^2 (a^2 x_1^4 y_2^2 + a^2 x_2^4 y_1^2 + a^2 y_1^4 y_2^2 + a^2 y_1^2 y_2^4 + b^2 x_2^2 (x_1^4 + y_1^4))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{0.09375 (i a^4 x_2 (x_1^3 x_2 y_2 + y_1 (x_1^2 x_2^2 + y_1^2 y_2^2)) + a^2 b^2 x_1^3 x_2^3 + b^4 y_1^3 y_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& + 0.28125 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1 y_2 - 0.03125 i x_1 x_2^4 y_1 - 0.03125 i x_1 y_1 y_2^4 - \frac{0.015625 b^6 x_1^2 y_2^4}{a^6} - \frac{0.015625 b^6 x_2^2 y_1^4}{a^6} \\
& - 0.03125 i x_1^4 x_2 y_2 - 0.0625 i x_1 y_1^3 y_2^2 - 0.03125 i x_2 y_1^4 y_2 - 0.0625 i x_2 y_1^2 y_2^3 - \frac{0.03125 b^6 y_1^3 y_2^3}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{x_1 (a^4 x_2 (0.125 x_1^2 y_1 y_2 + x_2 (0.0625 i x_1 (x_1 y_1 + x_2 y_2) + 0.125 x_2 y_1 y_2)) + 0.046875 b^4 x_1^3 y_2^2)}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.046875 b^2 (a^2 x_1^4 x_2^2 + a^2 x_1^2 x_2^4 + a^2 x_1^2 y_2^4 + a^2 x_2^2 y_1^4 + b^2 y_1^2 (x_2^4 + y_1^2 y_2^2 + y_2^4))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{-0.28125 a^6 x_1 x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2 - 0.09375 a^4 b^2 y_1^3 y_2^3 - 0.09375 a^2 b^4 x_1^3 x_2^3 + 0.03125 i b^6 (x_1^3 y_2^3 + x_2^3 y_1^3)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{0.09375 b^2 (i a^4 (x_1^3 y_2^3 + x_2^3 y_1^3) + b^4 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 + b^4 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 + b^4 x_1^2 y_1 y_2^3 + b^4 x_2^2 y_1^3 y_2)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{x_1 (0.28125 a^2 b^2 x_1 y_1 y_2^3 + x_2 (0.28125 b^4 x_1^2 y_2^2 + y_1 (0.1875 i a^4 y_2 (x_1 y_1 + x_2 y_2) + 0.28125 b^4 x_2^2 y_1)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (0.28125 a^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 y_2^2 - 0.09375 i b^2 x_1^3 y_2^3 + 0.28125 y_1^2 (a^2 x_1^2 x_2^2 + y_2 (a^2 x_2^2 y_1 + b^2 x_1^2 y_2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_2)))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{0.28125 i a^6 x_1 x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2 + 0.09375 b^4 (b^2 x_1^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + x_2 (b^2 x_1^3 y_2^2 + x_2^2 y_1^2 (i a^2 y_1 + b^2 x_1)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.28125 b^4 x_2^2 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.28125 x_1 (a^2 x_2 (b^2 x_1^2 y_2^2 + y_1 (i a^2 x_1 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2^2 y_1)) + b^4 x_1 y_1 y_2^3)}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (-0.28125 a^2 (a^2 x_2^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + x_1^2 (a^2 y_1^2 y_2^2 + b^2 x_2^2 (y_1^2 + y_2^2))) + 0.03125 i b^4 x_1 x_2^4 y_1)}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{i b^6 (0.0625 x_1^3 x_2^2 y_1 + y_2 (0.0625 x_1 y_1^3 y_2 + 0.03125 x_1 (x_1^3 x_2 + y_1 y_2^3) + 0.03125 x_2 y_1^4 + 0.0625 x_2 y_1^2 y_2^2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_1 (0.09375 i a^4 y_1 y_2^4 + x_2 (0.09375 i a^4 x_2^3 y_1 + b^4 y_2 (0.125 x_1^2 y_1 + x_2^2 (0.0625 i x_1 + 0.125 y_1))))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{i b^2 (0.1875 a^2 x_1 y_1^3 y_2^2 + 0.1875 b^2 x_1^2 x_2 y_2^3 + x_2 (0.09375 a^2 y_2 (x_1^4 + y_1^4) + 0.1875 b^2 x_1 x_2 y_1^3))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 (0.375 b^2 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2^3 + 0.1875 i (a^2 x_1^2 x_2^3 y_2 + y_1 (a^2 x_1^3 x_2^2 + b^2 x_2^3 y_1 y_2 + y_2^2 (a^2 x_2 y_1 y_2 + b^2 x_1^3))))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 y_1 y_2 (0.28125 i b^2 x_2 y_1^2 y_2 + x_1 (0.28125 i b^2 y_1 y_2^2 + 0.375 x_2 (a^2 x_1^2 + a^2 x_2^2 + b^2 y_1^2)))}{a^4} \\
& + \frac{b^2 x_1 x_2 (0.84375 a^4 y_1^2 y_2^2 + 0.84375 a^2 b^2 x_1 x_2 y_1 y_2 + 0.28125 b^2 (i a^2 x_1 x_2 (x_1 y_2 + x_2 y_1) + b^2 y_1^2 y_2^2))}{a^6}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
& - \frac{b^6 (0.125x_1x_2y_1^3y_2 + 0.125x_1x_2y_1y_2^3 + 0.0625i (x_1 (x_1^2y_1y_2^2 + x_2 (x_1y_2^3 + x_2y_1^3)) + x_2^3y_1^2y_2))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.09375ib^4 (a^2x_2y_1^4y_2 + b^2x_1^2x_2^3y_1 + b^2x_2y_1^3y_2^2 + x_1 (a^2x_1^3x_2y_2 + y_1 (a^2 (x_2^4 + y_2^4) + b^2y_1y_2^3)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{ib^2 (0.1875a^2b^2x_2y_1^2y_2^3 + x_1 (0.1875a^4x_2^2y_1^3 + b^2y_2 (0.1875a^2y_1^3y_2 + 0.09375b^2x_1^2x_2^2)))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{b^2 (0.375a^2x_1x_2y_1y_2^3 + 0.1875i (a^2x_2^3y_1^2y_2 - x_1^2 (-a^2x_1y_1y_2^2 - b^2x_2^3y_2 - x_2 (a^2y_2^3 + b^2x_1x_2y_1))))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2y_1y_2 (0.28125ia^2x_2y_1^2y_2 + x_1 (0.28125ia^2y_1y_2^2 + 0.375x_2 (a^2y_1^2 + b^2x_1^2 + b^2x_2^2)))}{a^4} \\
& - \frac{b^2x_1x_2 (0.84375a^4x_1x_2y_1y_2 + 0.84375a^2b^2y_1^2y_2^2 + 0.28125x_1x_2 (ia^4 (x_1y_2 + x_2y_1) + b^4y_1y_2))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 (0.84375a^4x_2y_1 + b^2 (0.5625a^2x_1y_1 + 0.5625a^2x_2y_2 + 0.28125b^2 (x_1y_2 + x_2y_1)))}{a^6} \\
& + \frac{ib^2x_1x_2y_1y_2 (-0.5625a^4x_1y_1 - 0.5625a^4x_2y_2 - 0.1875b^4x_1y_1 + y_2 (0.84375a^4x_1 - 0.1875b^4x_2))}{a^6} \\
& - \frac{0.84375ib^4x_1x_2y_1y_2 (x_1y_2 + x_2y_1)}{a^4}
\end{aligned}$$

TABLES OF RESULTS

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | # sol. leaves | CLS-MCE | Total |
| CM1 | | | 1 | 1 | 2.0 | 19 | 124 | 59 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| CM2 | 25 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 3.8 | 21 | 159 | 57 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| CM3 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 3.0 | 19 | 58 | 18 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| CM4 | | | 1 | 3 | 4.2 | 43 | 56 | 50 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| CM5 | 50 | 3 | 2 | 1,3 | 8.2 | 47 | 237 | 100 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| CM6 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 10.0 | 50 | 329 | 50 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| CM7 | | | 1 | 3 | 12.2 | 101 | 180 | 174 | 0.07 | 0.07 |
| CM8 | 100 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 20.0 | 135 | 689 | 348 | 0.06 | 0.06 |
| CM9 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 27.0 | 174 | 1368 | 861 | 0.06 | 0.07 |

Table 2 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances CM1-CM9 obtained by [Algorithm 6](#).

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|----------------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER Total |
| CM1 | | | 1 | 2 | 2.8 | 27 | | 91 | 61 | 0.08 0.08 |
| CM2 | 25 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 4.8 | 24 | 340 | 231 | 98 | 0.08 0.08 |
| CM3 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 5.0 | 37 | | 416 | 148 | 0.08 0.08 |
| CM4 | | | 1 | 2 | 5.8 | 70 | | 307 | 208 | 0.48 0.48 |
| CM5 | 50 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 10.0 | 93 | 2028 | 212 | 115 | 0.48 0.48 |
| CM6 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 13.0 | 115 | | 651 | 115 | 0.49 0.49 |
| CM7 | | | 1 | 3 | 13.2 | 204 | | 736 | 730 | 5.93 5.93 |
| CM8 | 100 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 22.0 | 370 | 18,693 | 1834 | 1460 | 5.99 5.99 |
| CM9 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 28.0 | 730 | | 13,838 | 3643 | 5.91 5.93 |

Table 3 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances CM1-CM9 obtained by [Algorithm 10](#).

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|---------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | # sol. leaves | CLS-MCE | Total |
| AB001 | | | 1 | 2 | 1.4 | 8 | 34 | 19 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB002 | 10 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 2.3 | 9 | 21 | 8 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB003 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 2.8 | 10 | 22 | 6 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB004 | | | 1 | 4 | 0.9 | 8 | 20 | 10 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB005 | 10 | 4 | 2 | 2,4 | 1.4 | 8 | 53 | 17 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB006 | | | 3 | 2,3,4 | 1.8 | 10 | 28 | 7 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB007 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 1.0 | 10 | 27 | 5 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB008 | | | 1 | 5 | 0.9 | 9 | 25 | 10 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB009 | | | 2 | 3,5 | 1.4 | 10 | 65 | 17 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB010 | 10 | 5 | 3 | 3,4,5 | 1.8 | 9 | 39 | 7 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB011 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 1.0 | 10 | 34 | 5 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB012 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | -1.5 | 10 | 52 | 7 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB013 | | | 1 | 2 | 1.4 | 15 | 62 | 38 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB014 | 20 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 2.3 | 18 | 40 | 18 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB015 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 2.8 | 20 | 48 | 16 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB016 | | | 1 | 2 | 1.5 | 13 | 108 | 52 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB017 | 20 | 4 | 2 | 2,3 | 2.9 | 14 | 137 | 51 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB018 | | | 3 | 2,3,4 | 3.8 | 18 | 50 | 15 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB019 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 4.0 | 20 | 90 | 25 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB020 | | | 1 | 4 | 2.4 | 13 | 67 | 36 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB021 | | | 2 | 3,4 | 3.9 | 11 | 96 | 31 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB022 | 20 | 5 | 3 | 3,4,5 | 4.8 | 15 | 88 | 29 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB023 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 4.0 | 16 | 109 | 12 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB024 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 2.5 | 20 | 217 | 19 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB025 | | | 1 | 1 | 2.5 | 17 | 130 | 67 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB026 | 30 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 4.9 | 23 | 169 | 70 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB027 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 6.8 | 27 | 61 | 22 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB028 | | | 1 | 2 | 2.5 | 21 | 148 | 72 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB029 | 30 | 4 | 2 | 2,3 | 4.9 | 22 | 187 | 70 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB030 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 6.1 | 22 | 363 | 39 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB031 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 7.0 | 28 | 311 | 19 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB032 | | | 1 | 3 | 2.5 | 24 | 139 | 67 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB033 | | | 2 | 3,4 | 4.9 | 19 | 182 | 68 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB034 | 30 | 5 | 3 | 2,3,4 | 7.1 | 17 | 139 | 37 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB035 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 9.0 | 23 | 73 | 17 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB036 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 9.5 | 27 | 195 | 39 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB037 | | | 1 | 1 | 2.5 | 28 | 187 | 95 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB038 | 40 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 4.9 | 30 | 243 | 97 | 0.00 | 0.01 |
| AB039 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 6.8 | 37 | 122 | 65 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB040 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 25 | 276 | 114 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB041 | 40 | 4 | 2 | 1,4 | 7.1 | 25 | 359 | 97 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB042 | | | 3 | 1,2,4 | 8.6 | 27 | 449 | 87 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB043 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 10.0 | 37 | 285 | 53 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB044 | | | 1 | 3 | 3.5 | 26 | 183 | 89 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB045 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 7.0 | 24 | 406 | 136 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB046 | 40 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 9.2 | 26 | 470 | 100 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB047 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,5 | 11.1 | 27 | 696 | 99 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB048 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 12.5 | 36 | 398 | 60 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB049 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 36 | 226 | 113 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB050 | 50 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 7.9 | 35 | 331 | 151 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB051 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 9.8 | 42 | 181 | 111 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB052 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 41 | 377 | 150 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB053 | 50 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 8.7 | 31 | 709 | 214 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB054 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 11.1 | 32 | 786 | 219 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB055 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 13.0 | 46 | 453 | 138 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB056 | | | 1 | 1 | 3.5 | 42 | 337 | 120 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB057 | | | 2 | 1,4 | 6.9 | 42 | 798 | 211 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB058 | 50 | 5 | 3 | 1,3,4 | 9.4 | 36 | 1431 | 165 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB059 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 11.6 | 34 | 1286 | 89 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB060 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 13.5 | 44 | 617 | 28 | 0.02 | 0.02 |

Table 4 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances AB001-AB060 obtained by Algorithm 6.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|--------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol. leaves | CLS-MCE | Total |
| AB061 | | | 1 | 1 | 3.5 | 38 | 256 | 133 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB062 | 60 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 5.9 | 41 | 339 | 141 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB063 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 7.8 | 54 | 126 | 48 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB064 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 51 | 475 | 185 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB065 | 60 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 8.7 | 44 | 693 | 207 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB066 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 12.1 | 39 | 747 | 194 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB067 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 14.0 | 51 | 277 | 77 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB068 | | | 1 | 3 | 4.5 | 62 | 279 | 137 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB069 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 9.0 | 59 | 1116 | 251 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB070 | 60 | 5 | 3 | 1,3,4 | 12.4 | 42 | 1860 | 283 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB071 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 14.6 | 43 | 2489 | 231 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB072 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 16.5 | 52 | 2453 | 222 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB073 | | | 1 | 1 | 4.5 | 54 | 323 | 161 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB074 | 70 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 7.9 | 48 | 414 | 155 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB075 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 9.8 | 59 | 151 | 51 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB076 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 55 | 505 | 201 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB077 | 70 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 9.7 | 43 | 657 | 191 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB078 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 13.1 | 43 | 598 | 136 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB079 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 16.0 | 60 | 177 | 46 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB080 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 68 | 849 | 266 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB081 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 10.0 | 53 | 1341 | 368 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB082 | 70 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 14.2 | 47 | 1452 | 298 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB083 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 17.6 | 43 | 2057 | 325 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB084 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 19.5 | 55 | 1663 | 73 | 0.02 | 0.03 |
| AB085 | | | 1 | 1 | 4.5 | 66 | 363 | 178 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB086 | 80 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 7.9 | 47 | 458 | 165 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB087 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 10.8 | 65 | 167 | 56 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB088 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.2 | 83 | 680 | 260 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB089 | 80 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 12.7 | 52 | 955 | 281 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB090 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 16.1 | 57 | 975 | 287 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB091 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 18.0 | 68 | 235 | 54 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB092 | | | 1 | 2 | 6.2 | 90 | 714 | 275 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB093 | | | 2 | 2,3 | 10.7 | 77 | 1242 | 358 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB094 | 80 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 15.2 | 69 | 3169 | 545 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB095 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 18.6 | 55 | 3359 | 316 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB096 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 19.5 | 74 | 2051 | 109 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB097 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 77 | 439 | 216 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB098 | 90 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 9.9 | 63 | 561 | 203 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB099 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 11.8 | 76 | 205 | 67 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB100 | | | 1 | 1 | 6.2 | 87 | 757 | 292 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB101 | 90 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 10.7 | 68 | 1424 | 395 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB102 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 14.1 | 58 | 1030 | 260 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB103 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 17.0 | 79 | 267 | 65 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB104 | | | 1 | 2 | 8.2 | 130 | 770 | 287 | 0.04 | 0.04 |
| AB105 | | | 2 | 2,3 | 12.7 | 96 | 1522 | 365 | 0.04 | 0.04 |
| AB106 | 90 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 16.2 | 61 | 9612 | 352 | 0.04 | 0.04 |
| AB107 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 19.6 | 58 | 26,173 | 206 | 0.04 | 0.05 |
| AB108 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 21.5 | 72 | 16,033 | 211 | 0.04 | 0.05 |
| AB109 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 90 | 511 | 249 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB110 | 100 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 10.9 | 76 | 653 | 230 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB111 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 13.8 | 83 | 238 | 74 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB112 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.2 | 119 | 928 | 339 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB113 | 100 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 12.7 | 80 | 1705 | 411 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB114 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 17.1 | 62 | 1217 | 258 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB115 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 20.0 | 78 | 313 | 63 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB116 | | | 1 | 1 | 8.5 | 142 | 1185 | 376 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB117 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 16.0 | 119 | 1445 | 369 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB118 | 100 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 22.2 | 76 | 1815 | 338 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB119 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 25.6 | 74 | 1796 | 249 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB120 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 27.5 | 84 | 723 | 118 | 0.05 | 0.05 |

Table 5 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances AB061-AB120 obtained by [Algorithm 6](#).

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| AB001 | | | 1 | 2 | 1.4 | 9 | | 34 | 19 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB002 | 10 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 2.3 | 9 | 2 | 21 | 8 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB003 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 2.8 | 10 | | 23 | 6 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB004 | | | 1 | 3 | 1.4 | 8 | | 36 | 18 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB005 | 10 | 4 | 2 | 3,4 | 2.3 | 8 | 2 | 26 | 8 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB006 | | | 3 | 2,3,4 | 2.8 | 8 | | 26 | 6 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB007 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 2.0 | 10 | | 24 | 4 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB008 | | | 1 | 4 | 1.4 | 12 | | 43 | 19 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB009 | | | 2 | 4,5 | 2.3 | 12 | | 37 | 8 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB010 | 10 | 5 | 3 | 3,4,5 | 2.8 | 10 | 34 | 38 | 6 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB011 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 2.0 | 9 | | 36 | 4 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB012 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | -0.5 | 10 | | 81 | 2 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB013 | | | 1 | 1 | 1.5 | 15 | | 105 | 52 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB014 | 20 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 2.9 | 17 | 5 | 131 | 50 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB015 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 3.8 | 20 | | 46 | 15 | 0.00 | 0.00 |
| AB016 | | | 1 | 2 | 1.5 | 23 | | 109 | 51 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB017 | 20 | 4 | 2 | 2,3 | 2.9 | 17 | 57 | 134 | 47 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB018 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 4.1 | 14 | | 107 | 25 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| AB019 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 5.0 | 20 | | 60 | 11 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB020 | | | 1 | 4 | 2.4 | 20 | | 65 | 35 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB021 | | | 2 | 3,4 | 3.9 | 18 | | 92 | 31 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB022 | 20 | 5 | 3 | 3,4,5 | 4.8 | 12 | 77 | 112 | 29 | 0.03 | 0.03 |
| AB023 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 5.0 | 15 | | 57 | 11 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB024 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 3.5 | 20 | | 396 | 17 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB025 | | | 1 | 1 | 3.5 | 24 | | 151 | 74 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB026 | 30 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 5.9 | 23 | 60 | 187 | 68 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB027 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 7.8 | 27 | | 66 | 21 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB028 | | | 1 | 2 | 2.5 | 36 | | 168 | 79 | 0.06 | 0.06 |
| AB029 | 30 | 4 | 2 | 2,3 | 4.9 | 28 | 197 | 210 | 72 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB030 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 7.1 | 23 | | 237 | 63 | 0.05 | 0.05 |
| AB031 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 8.0 | 28 | | 370 | 37 | 0.06 | 0.06 |
| AB032 | | | 1 | 3 | 2.5 | 45 | | 152 | 70 | 0.13 | 0.13 |
| AB033 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 5.0 | 36 | | 347 | 87 | 0.13 | 0.13 |
| AB034 | 30 | 5 | 3 | 1,3,4 | 7.4 | 24 | 545 | 301 | 49 | 0.13 | 0.13 |
| AB035 | | | 4 | 1,3,4,5 | 9.3 | 19 | | 278 | 31 | 0.13 | 0.13 |
| AB036 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 9.5 | 27 | | 569 | 39 | 0.14 | 0.14 |
| AB037 | | | 1 | 1 | 3.5 | 32 | | 195 | 97 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB038 | 40 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 6.9 | 28 | 66 | 245 | 92 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB039 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 8.8 | 37 | | 88 | 30 | 0.02 | 0.02 |
| AB040 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 47 | | 386 | 144 | 0.08 | 0.08 |
| AB041 | 40 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 7.7 | 31 | 333 | 701 | 178 | 0.09 | 0.09 |
| AB042 | | | 3 | 1,2,4 | 9.6 | 29 | | 676 | 88 | 0.08 | 0.08 |
| AB043 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 11.0 | 37 | | 349 | 51 | 0.08 | 0.08 |
| AB044 | | | 1 | 3 | 3.5 | 73 | | 190 | 91 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB045 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 7.0 | 55 | | 514 | 137 | 0.26 | 0.26 |
| AB046 | 40 | 5 | 3 | 2,3,4 | 10.1 | 29 | 1076 | 607 | 97 | 0.26 | 0.26 |
| AB047 | | | 4 | 2,3,4,5 | 12.0 | 26 | | 673 | 48 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB048 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 13.5 | 36 | | 294 | 38 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB049 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.5 | 58 | | 300 | 139 | 0.09 | 0.09 |
| AB050 | 50 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 9.9 | 39 | 348 | 360 | 110 | 0.08 | 0.08 |
| AB051 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 11.8 | 42 | | 127 | 35 | 0.09 | 0.09 |
| AB052 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.2 | 79 | | 602 | 214 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB053 | 50 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 9.7 | 52 | 989 | 801 | 199 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB054 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 12.1 | 37 | | 2450 | 178 | 0.24 | 0.24 |
| AB055 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 14.0 | 46 | | 6852 | 135 | 0.25 | 0.25 |
| AB056 | | | 1 | 3 | 4.5 | 106 | | 269 | 126 | 0.41 | 0.41 |
| AB057 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 8.0 | 81 | | 890 | 191 | 0.42 | 0.42 |
| AB058 | 50 | 5 | 3 | 1,3,4 | 11.4 | 46 | 1777 | 1788 | 129 | 0.43 | 0.43 |
| AB059 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 14.6 | 36 | | 3361 | 146 | 0.42 | 0.42 |
| AB060 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 16.5 | 44 | | 1867 | 134 | 0.42 | 0.42 |

Table 6 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances AB001-AB060 obtained by Algorithm 10.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| AB061 | | | 1 | 1 | 4.5 | 80 | | 390 | 179 | 0.10 | 0.10 |
| AB062 | 60 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 7.9 | 45 | 388 | 476 | 144 | 0.10 | 0.10 |
| AB063 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 9.8 | 54 | | 171 | 47 | 0.10 | 0.10 |
| AB064 | | | 1 | 1 | 6.2 | 126 | | 894 | 302 | 0.40 | 0.40 |
| AB065 | 60 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 10.7 | 79 | 1696 | 1561 | 291 | 0.41 | 0.41 |
| AB066 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 14.1 | 46 | | 1443 | 198 | 0.40 | 0.40 |
| AB067 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 16.0 | 51 | | 755 | 152 | 0.41 | 0.41 |
| AB068 | | | 1 | 1 | 6.5 | 154 | | 1559 | 424 | 0.71 | 0.71 |
| AB069 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 11.0 | 111 | | 2444 | 290 | 0.70 | 0.70 |
| AB070 | 60 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 14.2 | 64 | 2964 | 5536 | 293 | 0.70 | 0.70 |
| AB071 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 16.6 | 43 | | 15,793 | 179 | 0.70 | 0.71 |
| AB072 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 18.5 | 52 | | 11,730 | 104 | 0.70 | 0.70 |
| AB073 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 105 | | 492 | 220 | 0.18 | 0.18 |
| AB074 | 70 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 8.9 | 56 | 753 | 584 | 159 | 0.19 | 0.19 |
| AB075 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 10.8 | 59 | | 206 | 50 | 0.19 | 0.19 |
| AB076 | | | 1 | 1 | 6.2 | 112 | | 841 | 298 | 0.34 | 0.34 |
| AB077 | 70 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 11.7 | 71 | 1414 | 1116 | 274 | 0.34 | 0.34 |
| AB078 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 16.1 | 55 | | 1051 | 191 | 0.35 | 0.35 |
| AB079 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 19.0 | 60 | | 265 | 44 | 0.35 | 0.35 |
| AB080 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.5 | 213 | | 1969 | 524 | 1.07 | 1.07 |
| AB081 | | | 2 | 1,2 | 12.7 | 119 | | 3642 | 550 | 1.07 | 1.07 |
| AB082 | 70 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 17.2 | 84 | 4543 | 5233 | 406 | 1.07 | 1.07 |
| AB083 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 20.6 | 53 | | 3293 | 276 | 1.07 | 1.07 |
| AB084 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 23.5 | 55 | | 1296 | 105 | 1.07 | 1.07 |
| AB085 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 110 | | 509 | 229 | 0.19 | 0.19 |
| AB086 | 80 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 8.9 | 54 | 762 | 614 | 175 | 0.19 | 0.19 |
| AB087 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 11.8 | 65 | | 221 | 59 | 0.21 | 0.21 |
| AB088 | | | 1 | 1 | 8.2 | 217 | | 1416 | 464 | 0.73 | 0.73 |
| AB089 | 80 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 13.7 | 112 | 2964 | 1750 | 355 | 0.74 | 0.74 |
| AB090 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 17.1 | 67 | | 2572 | 232 | 0.73 | 0.73 |
| AB091 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 19.0 | 68 | | 1521 | 166 | 0.73 | 0.73 |
| AB092 | | | 1 | 1 | 6.5 | 321 | | 2890 | 753 | 1.48 | 1.48 |
| AB093 | | | 2 | 1,2 | 12.7 | 186 | | 4770 | 737 | 1.48 | 1.48 |
| AB094 | 80 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 18.2 | 108 | 6276 | 4389 | 602 | 1.50 | 1.50 |
| AB095 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 22.6 | 64 | | 4655 | 528 | 1.48 | 1.48 |
| AB096 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 23.5 | 74 | | 3232 | 411 | 1.49 | 1.49 |
| AB097 | | | 1 | 1 | 5.5 | 160 | | 728 | 319 | 0.29 | 0.29 |
| AB098 | 90 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 9.9 | 83 | 1157 | 866 | 221 | 0.28 | 0.28 |
| AB099 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 11.8 | 76 | | 306 | 67 | 0.29 | 0.29 |
| AB100 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.2 | 207 | | 1465 | 494 | 0.72 | 0.73 |
| AB101 | 90 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 12.7 | 132 | 3019 | 2593 | 481 | 0.73 | 0.73 |
| AB102 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 16.1 | 76 | | 1800 | 261 | 0.74 | 0.74 |
| AB103 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 19.0 | 79 | | 455 | 61 | 0.72 | 0.72 |
| AB104 | | | 1 | 1 | 10.5 | 452 | | 2820 | 703 | 2.46 | 2.46 |
| AB105 | | | 2 | 1,2 | 16.7 | 249 | | 5862 | 704 | 2.48 | 2.48 |
| AB106 | 90 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 21.2 | 115 | 10,488 | 13,041 | 434 | 2.48 | 2.49 |
| AB107 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 24.6 | 64 | | 72,194 | 501 | 2.56 | 2.60 |
| AB108 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 26.5 | 72 | | 105,181 | 312 | 2.46 | 2.51 |
| AB109 | | | 1 | 1 | 7.5 | 181 | | 836 | 366 | 0.39 | 0.39 |
| AB110 | 100 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 12.9 | 102 | 1614 | 1002 | 255 | 0.41 | 0.41 |
| AB111 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 15.8 | 83 | | 354 | 74 | 0.40 | 0.40 |
| AB112 | | | 1 | 1 | 8.2 | 337 | | 2091 | 660 | 1.33 | 1.33 |
| AB113 | 100 | 4 | 2 | 1,2 | 14.7 | 165 | 5613 | 3604 | 527 | 1.35 | 1.35 |
| AB114 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 19.1 | 80 | | 2487 | 270 | 1.32 | 1.32 |
| AB115 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 22.0 | 78 | | 629 | 62 | 1.33 | 1.33 |
| AB116 | | | 1 | 1 | 9.5 | 649 | | 5571 | 1387 | 3.31 | 3.31 |
| AB117 | | | 2 | 1,2 | 17.7 | 368 | | 6671 | 1031 | 3.30 | 3.30 |
| AB118 | 100 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 25.2 | 183 | 14,029 | 7344 | 609 | 3.32 | 3.32 |
| AB119 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 29.6 | 103 | | 6474 | 320 | 3.32 | 3.33 |
| AB120 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 31.5 | 84 | | 1579 | 119 | 3.30 | 3.30 |

Table 7 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances AB061-AB120 obtained by Algorithm 10.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|---------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA01 | | | 1 | 1 | 48.9 | 218 | 3507 | 891 | 0.36 | 0.36 |
| TA02 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 95.1 | 203 | 6596 | 1588 | 0.35 | 0.36 |
| TA03 | | | 3 | 1,3,5 | 125.7 | 204 | 133,560 | 3576 | 0.36 | 0.49 |
| TA04 | 100 | 7 | 4 | 1,3,5,7 | 148.8 | 204 | 960,460 | 5726 | 0.36 | 2.55 |
| TA05 | | | 5 | 1,3,4,5,6 | 158.4 | 232 | 23,848,340 | 5945 | 0.36 | 87.26 |
| TA06 | | | 6 | 2,3,4,5,6,7 | 162.0 | 248 | 523,396,293 | 5023 | 0.36 | 3454.29 |
| TA07 | | | 7 | - | - | 237 | - | - | - | - |

Table 8 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA001-TA007 obtained by Algorithm 6.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA01 | | | 1 | 3 | 52.4 | 470 | | 10,026 | 4830 | 43.26 | 43.27 |
| TA02 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 102.3 | 3015 | | 30,072 | 11,475 | 43.21 | 43.23 |
| TA03 | | | 3 | 1,3,5 | 135.2 | 755 | | 1,259,300 | 24,958 | 43.28 | 46.97 |
| TA04 | 100 | 7 | 4 | 1,3,5,7 | 157.1 | 721 | 146,116 | 57,430,353 | 74,709 | 43.30 | 462.09 |
| TA05 | | | 5 | - | - | 1059 | | - | - | - | - |
| TA06 | | | 6 | - | - | 973 | | - | - | - | - |
| TA07 | | | 7 | - | - | 3132 | | - | - | - | - |

Table 9 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA001-TA007 obtained by Algorithm 10.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA08 | | | 1 | 2 | 82.1 | 836 | 2577 | 1760 | 1.19 | 1.19 |
| TA09 | 200 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 157.2 | 811 | 9993 | 4238 | 1.19 | 1.21 |
| TA10 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 192.6 | 949 | 38,939 | 7294 | 1.19 | 1.31 |
| TA11 | | | 1 | 2 | 103.4 | 1349 | 3845 | 2610 | 2.11 | 2.11 |
| TA012 | 250 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 196.5 | 1229 | 3995 | 2762 | 1.95 | 1.96 |
| TA13 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 249.0 | 1381 | 23,598 | 12,416 | 1.96 | 2.09 |
| TA14 | | | 1 | 1 | 112.1 | 2128 | 8493 | 4231 | 2.95 | 2.96 |
| TA015 | 300 | 3 | 2 | 1,3 | 207.7 | 2152 | 10,602 | 4190 | 3.00 | 3.01 |
| TA16 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 299.4 | 2103 | 12,726 | 4181 | 2.97 | 2.99 |
| TA17 | | | 1 | 2 | 224.4 | 2561 | 6487 | 4550 | 9.54 | 9.55 |
| TA18 | 350 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 379.7 | 1931 | 14,030 | 7603 | 10.47 | 10.54 |
| TA19 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 460.1 | 2619 | 197,645 | 17,431 | 10.24 | 12.01 |
| TA20 | | | 1 | 2 | 193.0 | 2716 | 9035 | 5993 | 15.82 | 15.84 |
| TA21 | 400 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 339.6 | 3036 | 8939 | 5899 | 15.64 | 15.79 |
| TA22 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 400.3 | 2957 | 633,779 | 14,754 | 15.58 | 49.86 |

Table 10 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA08 | | | 1 | 1 | 85.9 | 8589 | | 37,146 | 18,514 | 129.71 | 129.73 |
| TA09 | 200 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 169.7 | 1448 | 681,627 | 53,908 | 25,243 | 129.22 | 129.27 |
| TA10 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 202.6 | 8477 | | 772,760 | 60,542 | 128.75 | 138.25 |
| TA11 | | | 1 | 2 | 126.2 | 11,226 | | 59,486 | 34,196 | 228.61 | 228.68 |
| TA12 | 250 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 215.0 | 25,284 | 995,713 | 34,200 | 8912 | 232.41 | 233.87 |
| TA13 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 262.8 | 8912 | | 32,908,602 | 53,459 | 226.03 | 610.32 |
| TA14 | | | 1 | 1 | 112.1 | 6693 | | 42,702 | 29,310 | 383.00 | 383.05 |
| TA15 | 300 | 3 | 2 | 1,3 | 214.2 | 22,954 | 1,755,415 | 81,519 | 45,175 | 410.92 | 411.05 |
| TA16 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 311.2 | 22,617 | | 257,865 | 22,558 | 401.90 | 402.44 |
| TA17 | | | 1 | 2 | 225.9 | 63,315 | | 54,419 | 43,151 | 775.78 | 775.85 |
| TA18 | 350 | 3 | 2 | 1,2 | 398.1 | 11,262 | 2,961,709 | 191,753 | 83,386 | 771.38 | 772.47 |
| TA19 | | | 3 | 1,2,3 | 483.3 | 31,889 | | 2,421,540 | 274,754 | 800.72 | 874.46 |
| TA20 | | | 1 | 2 | 199.6 | 17,691 | | 178,589 | 141,413 | 922.98 | 923.47 |
| TA21 | 400 | 3 | 2 | 2,3 | 364.7 | 37,170 | 2,432,988 | 245,472 | 208,298 | 903.69 | 912.19 |
| TA22 | | | 3 | - | - | 112,932 | | - | - | - | - |

Table 11 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|--|--------|----------------------------------|-------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree # nodes #sol leaves | | CPU Time (s) CLS-MCER Total | |
| TA23 | 400 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 14.5 | 830 | 1165 | 1150 | 0.96 | 0.96 |
| TA24 | | | 2 | 3,5 | 27.4 | 627 | 2930 | 1150 | 0.95 | 0.95 |
| TA25 | | | 3 | 3,4,5 | 36.8 | 880 | 26,520 | 3450 | 0.95 | 0.97 |
| TA26 | | | 4 | 1,3,4,5 | 46.2 | 660 | 587,336 | 9200 | 0.95 | 1.48 |
| TA27 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 54.2 | 1150 | 5,715,962 | 18,356 | 0.95 | 9.91 |
| TA28 | 500 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 30.9 | 1396 | 4071 | 2028 | 2.48 | 2.48 |
| TA29 | | | 2 | 4,5 | 57.8 | 1256 | 3983 | 1935 | 2.52 | 2.53 |
| TA30 | | | 3 | 3,4,5 | 80.9 | 1678 | 19,478 | 9673 | 2.53 | 2.56 |
| TA31 | | | 4 | 1,3,4,5 | 101.3 | 2028 | 101,334 | 9674 | 2.50 | 2.67 |
| TA32 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 117.7 | 1939 | 2,040,107 | 17,428 | 2.56 | 6.11 |
| TA33 | 600 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 42.5 | 1980 | 14,067 | 3513 | 4.79 | 4.80 |
| TA34 | | | 2 | 2,4 | 73.5 | 3513 | 12,372 | 2663 | 4.70 | 4.71 |
| TA35 | | | 3 | 1,2,4 | 101.8 | 1713 | 19,671 | 5325 | 4.80 | 4.82 |
| TA36 | | | 4 | 1,2,4,5 | 126.0 | 2696 | 24,966 | 7960 | 4.71 | 4.73 |
| TA37 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 147.4 | 2047 | 70,594 | 7949 | 4.74 | 4.81 |
| TA38 | 700 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 63.0 | 4635 | 5557 | 5542 | 8.96 | 8.97 |
| TA39 | | | 2 | 1,5 | 110.5 | 3243 | 24,102 | 5542 | 9.06 | 9.12 |
| TA40 | | | 3 | 1,2,5 | 143.6 | 2212 | 19,804 | 5542 | 9.06 | 9.46 |
| TA41 | | | 4 | 1,2,4,5 | 169.9 | 2536 | 341,942 | 44,336 | 9.04 | 14.92 |
| TA42 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 195.3 | 5542 | 506,117 | 49,878 | 9.00 | 22.39 |

Table 12 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|---------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA23 | 400 | 5 | 1 | 1 | 15.4 | 8939 | 207,056 | 44,710 | 8939 | 63.46 | 63.47 |
| TA24 | | | 2 | 1,3 | 30.3 | 1116 | | 31,689 | 4597 | 62.78 | 62.80 |
| TA25 | | | 3 | 1,3,5 | 41.8 | 4597 | | 549,510 | 2212 | 63.17 | 63.37 |
| TA26 | | | 4 | 1,3,4,5 | 51.2 | 1317 | | 10,524,741 | 8844 | 63.07 | 71.62 |
| TA27 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 60.2 | 2212 | | 100,446,086 | 19,904 | 63.16 | 219.73 |
| TA28 | 500 | 5 | 1 | 4 | 32.9 | 9141 | 655,969 | 15,093 | 7539 | 198.29 | 198.30 |
| TA29 | | | 2 | 4,5 | 60.8 | 12,541 | | 9861 | 2302 | 196.96 | 196.99 |
| TA30 | | | 3 | 3,4,5 | 84.9 | 15,986 | | 146,030 | 4599 | 197.41 | 197.90 |
| TA31 | | | 4 | 1,3,4,5 | 105.3 | 7539 | | 14,107,397 | 16,124 | 197.83 | 238.85 |
| TA32 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 123.7 | 2313 | | 510,878,989 | 39,157 | 197.21 | 2347.94 |
| TA33 | 600 | 5 | 1 | 2 | 44.5 | 34,585 | 1,266,119 | 71,347 | 17,833 | 379.90 | 379.93 |
| TA34 | | | 2 | 2,4 | 77.5 | 17,833 | | 61,168 | 12,741 | 378.37 | 378.44 |
| TA35 | | | 3 | 1,2,4 | 105.8 | 5988 | | 243,344 | 50,873 | 379.79 | 379.98 |
| TA36 | | | 4 | 1,2,4,5 | 131.0 | 12,861 | | 275,879 | 12,085 | 381.46 | 381.73 |
| TA37 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 153.4 | 2090 | | 280,278 | 16,108 | 380.39 | 380.87 |
| TA38 | 700 | 5 | 1 | 5 | 64.0 | 7597 | 2,500,817 | 7195 | 7180 | 731.35 | 731.38 |
| TA39 | | | 2 | 1,5 | 112.5 | 14,076 | | 44,768 | 14,360 | 725.67 | 725.86 |
| TA40 | | | 3 | 1,2,5 | 146.6 | 2386 | | 271,740 | 14,360 | 729.36 | 732.77 |
| TA41 | | | 4 | 1,2,4,5 | 174.9 | 26,697 | | 938,333 | 57,437 | 725.81 | 750.48 |
| TA42 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 199.3 | 7180 | | 5,572,365 | 78,977 | 723.72 | 1242.04 |

Table 13 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA43 | | | 1 | 5 | 87.9 | 97 | 43 | 28 | 0.22 | 0.22 |
| TA44 | | | 2 | 3,4 | 126.9 | 89 | 314 | 95 | 0.21 | 0.22 |
| TA45 | 80 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 136.8 | 39 | 33,898 | 229 | 0.21 | 0.43 |
| TA46 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 124.8 | 42 | 1,689,010 | 146 | 0.21 | 11.71 |
| TA47 | | | 5 | 1,2,3,4,5 | 110.3 | 28 | 12,794,063 | 1 | 0.22 | 101.23 |

Table 14 – Solutions of MCE- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 6.

| Instance | | | | Optimal Solution | | Performance metrics | | | | | |
|----------|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|--------|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|-------------|--------------|--------|
| Name | n | m | k | Selected Ellipses | Income | CLS size $ S_k $ | # E3P subproblems | Backtracking Tree | | CPU Time (s) | |
| | | | | | | | | # nodes | #sol leaves | CLS-MCER | Total |
| TA43 | | | 1 | 5 | 87.9 | 228 | | 50 | 35 | 19.73 | 19.73 |
| TA44 | | | 2 | 3,4 | 126.9 | 439 | | 508 | 138 | 19.76 | 19.76 |
| TA45 | 80 | 5 | 3 | 1,2,3 | 136.8 | 70 | 72,307 | 225,790 | 455 | 19.64 | 21.45 |
| TA46 | | | 4 | 1,2,3,4 | 124.8 | 71 | | 31,519,719 | 172 | 19.70 | 309.69 |
| TA47 | | | 5 | - | - | 35 | | - | - | - | - |

Table 15 – Solutions of MCER- k for instances TA008-TA022 obtained by Algorithm 10.

